

STATE OF CALIFORNIA - THE RESOURCES AGENCY  
BEFORE THE  
CALIFORNIA ENERGY COMMISSION (CEC)

In the matter of, )  
 ) Docket No. 13-IEP-1F  
 )  
Preparation of the 2013 )  
Integrated Energy Policy Report )  
(2013 IEPR) )

**IEPR Lead Commissioner Workshop on**

Increasing Demand Response Capabilities  
in California

California Energy Commission  
Hearing Room A  
1516 9th Street  
Sacramento, California

Monday, June 17, 2013

10:00 A.M.

Reported by:  
Tahsha Sanbrailo

**CALIFORNIA REPORTING, LLC**  
52 Longwood Drive, San Rafael, California 94901 (415) 457-4417

## APPEARANCES

### COMMISSIONERS

Andrew McAllister, IEPR Lead Commissioner  
 Robert B. Weisenmiller, Chairperson  
 David Hochschild, Commissioner

### CALIFORNIA PUBLIC UTILITIES COMMISSION

Michel Florio, Commissioner  
 Carla Peterman, Commissioner  
 Audrey Lee, Advisor to President Peevey

### CALIFORNIA INDEPENDENT SYSTEM OPERATORS

Heather Sanders

### STAFF

Suzanne Korosec, IEPR Lead  
 David Hungerford, DR R&D Lead  
 Mike Gravely, Deputy Division Chief, Energy R&D Division

Also Present (\* Via WebEx)

### Panel 1

Sila Kiliccote, Moderator, Deputy Director of the Demand Response Research Center at Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory

Patrick Roybal, U.S. Naval Facilities Engineering  
 Command Southwest

\*Angela Beehler, Wal-Mart

\*Anthony Macdonald, Target

Veronica Hicks, Department of Water Resources

### Panel 2

Mona Tierney-Lloyd, EnerNoc

Ron Dizy, Enbala

Kevin R. Evans, Energy Connect/Johnson Controls

John Rossi, Comverge

APPEARANCESPanel 3

Joe Eto, Moderator, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory

\*MaryBeth Tighe, Federal Energy Regulatory Commission

Susan Covino, PJM Interconnection

Joel Mickey, Electricity Reliability Council of Texas

Mike Robinson, Midcontinent Independent System Operator

Panel 4

Mary Ann Piette, Moderator, Director, DRRC

Barry Haaser, OpenADR Alliance

\*John Dilllott, UC San Diego

Jacqueline DeRosa, Customized Energy Solutions

Panel 5

Heather Sanders, California Independent System Operator

Audrey Lee, California Public Utilities Commission

Bruce Kaneshiro, California Public Utilities Commission

Harlan Coomes, Sacramento Municipal Utility District

Public Comment

Catherine Hackney, Southern California Edison

Pierre Bull, NRDC

Ken Abreu, Pacific Gas & Electric Company

Anthony Brunello

## INDEX

	Page
Introduction	
Suzanne Korosec, IEPR Lead	7
Opening Remarks	
Lead Commissioner Andrew McAllister, Energy Commission	13
Chair Robert B. Weisenmiller, Energy Commission	20
Commissioner Michel Florio, California Public Utilities Commission	24
Commissioner David Hochschild	26
Commissioner Carla Peterman, California Public Utilities Commission	27
Background -- Demand Response and Load Management Policy in California	
David Hungerford, DR R&D Lead	30
Panel 1 -- Providing Demand Response: The Customer Perspective	35
Moderator: Sila Kiliccote, Deputy Director of the Demand Response Research Center at Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory	
Panelists:	
Patrick Roybal - U.S. Naval Facilities Engineering Command Southwest	37
Angela Beehler - Wal-Mart	44
Anthony Macdonald - Target	51
Veronica Hicks - Department of Water Resources	57
Panel 2 -- Providing Demand Response: The Aggregator Perspective	83
Moderator: Mike Gravely, Deputy Division Chief,	

Energy R&D Division  
INDEX

	Page
Panelists:	
Mona Tierney-Lloyd, EnerNoc	84
Ron Dizy, Enbala	91
Kevin R. Evans, Energy Connect/Johnson Controls	98
John Rossi, Comverge	105
Lunch	
Panel 3 -- Market Structures to Enable and Expand Demand Response	126
Moderator: Joe Eto, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory	
Panelists:	
MaryBeth Tighe, Federal Energy Regulatory Commission	134
Susan Covino, PJM Interconnection	129
Joel Mickey, Electricity Reliability Council of Texas	139
Mike Robinson, Midcontinent Independent System Operator	146
Panel 4 -- Enabling Technologies to Support Demand Response	
Moderator: Mary Ann Piette, Director, DRRC	
Presentation: Key Active Projects at the DRRC Mary Ann Piette	171
Panelists:	
Barry Haaser, OpenADR Alliance	179
John Dillliott, UC San Diego	187

Jacqueline DeRosa, Customized Energy Solutions 195

# INDEX

Page

## Panel 5 -- California's Regulatory and Utility Landscape For Demand Response

California Independent System Operator  
Heather Sanders 212

California Public Utilities Commission  
Audrey Lee and Bruce Kaneshiro 228

Sacramento Municipal Utility District  
Harlan Coomes 251

Discussion: IEPR Lead Commissioner

Public Comment 279

Adjournment 296

Reporter's Certificate 297

Transcriber's Certificate 298

1

1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2 JUNE 17, 2013

10:00 A.M

3 MS. KOROSSEC: All right, good morning everyone.

4 I'm Suzanne Korosec. I manage the Energy Commission's

5 Integrated Energy Policy Report Unit.

6 Welcome to today's IEPR workshop on Increasing

7 Demand Response Capabilities in California.

8 I also want to welcome our guests on the dais,

9 Commissioner Florio from the PUC. Thank you for joining  
10 us today.

11 A couple of housekeeping items before we get  
12 started. Rest rooms are in the atrium, out the double  
13 doors and to your left. Please be aware that the glass  
14 exit doors near the rest rooms are for staff, only, and  
15 will trigger an alarm if you have to try to go out that  
16 way.

17 There's a snack room on the second floor, at the  
18 top of the atrium stairs, under the white awning, for  
19 coffee and those kinds of things.

20 And for lunch we've provided a list of  
21 restaurants within walking distance, that you can pick  
22 up on the table in the foyer.

23 If there's an emergency and we need to evacuate  
24 the building, please follow the staff out of the  
25 building to Roosevelt Park, which is kiddie corner to

1 the building, and wait there until we're told that it's  
2 safe to return.

3 Today's workshop is being broadcast through our  
4 WebEx conferencing system and parties do need to be  
5 aware that you are being recorded.

6 We'll make the audio recording available on our  
7 website in a couple of days and we'll make a written  
8 transcript available in about two weeks.

9 In addition to time for Q and A during today's  
10 presentations we'll also have an opportunity for more  
11 general public comments at the end of the day. And at  
12 that point we'll take comments, first, from those of you  
13 here in the room, followed those who are participating  
14 via WebEx and then, finally, those are on the phone,  
15 only.

16 When you're making comments or asking questions  
17 please come up to the center podium and use the  
18 microphone, so we make sure the people on WebEx can hear  
19 you and so we capture your comments on the record.

20 And it's also helpful if you can give our court  
21 reporter your business card, either before or after you  
22 speak, so we make sure your name and affiliation are  
23 spelled correctly.

24 For WebEx participants, you can use the chat  
25 function to tell our coordinator that you have a



1 question or comment. We'll either relay your question  
2 or open your line at the appropriate time.

3 For phone-in only participants we'll open all of  
4 the phone lines after we've taken comments from the in-  
5 person and WebEx participants. And please keep your  
6 phone line muted until you intend to speak so that we  
7 don't get a blast of feedback when we open up all the  
8 phone lines.

9 We're also accepting written comments on today's  
10 topics until close of business on July 1st.

11 And the notice for today's workshop, which is on  
12 the table with the other handouts and it's also posted  
13 on our website, explains the process for sending in  
14 written comments to the IEPR docket.

15 So, just some really quick context for the  
16 workshop, Public Resources Code requires the CEC, at  
17 least every two years, to conduct assessments and  
18 forecasts of all aspects of the energy industry, supply,  
19 production, transportation, delivery, distribution,  
20 demand and prices.

21 Back in 2007 the IEPR talked about the  
22 contribution of price response demand response to the  
23 Energy Action Plan goal of reducing peak demand by five  
24 percent. But it pointed out that as of summer 2007 we'd  
25 achieved less than half of that.

1           The IEPR recommended that the CEC open a  
2   rulemaking to develop load management standards, which  
3   we did in 2008 and which we'll hear a little bit more  
4   about this morning during Mr. Hungerford's presentation.

5           In the 2009 IEPR, DR recommendations focused on  
6   the need for advanced meters, transparent rate  
7   information, and improved customer access to real-time  
8   information about energy use.

9           It also recommended continued action on the load  
10   management standards and on research and development.

11           In the 2011 IEPR the focus shifted more to the  
12   use of demand response to help integrate intermittent  
13   renewable resources, along with energy storage and  
14   natural gas generation.

15           This emphasis continued in the 2012 IEPR update,  
16   which discussed the challenges of moving from a fleet  
17   that can pretty much be ramped or turned off on demand  
18   to one that includes a lot of renewable resources that  
19   cannot, and the importance of DR as a flexible resource  
20   to help integrate those renewable resources.

21           The 2012 IEPR also talked about the importance  
22   of DR and the CEC's analysis of future electricity  
23   infrastructure needs in California, generally, and in  
24   Southern California in particular.

25           And with last week's announcement that the San

1 Onofre Nuclear Station has been permanently shut down,  
2 demand response becomes even more of an issue as we  
3 figure out how to maintain reliable electricity  
4 supplies.

5           The 2012 IEPR also included a Renewable Action  
6 Plan that recommended a variety of strategies to help  
7 California meet its RPS goals, and one of which was  
8 developing a forward procurement mechanism to make sure  
9 that we have enough flexible capacity to integrate  
10 renewable resources with the mechanism design so that  
11 all resources, included DR, storage, distributed  
12 resources, and natural gas plants can compete on a level  
13 playing field.

14           So, for this 2013 IEPR we're looking at DR as  
15 one of our main topics. Not just because of its  
16 potential contributions to maintaining system  
17 reliability and to integrating renewable resources, but  
18 also because despite saying since 2003 that DR shares  
19 the top slot in the loading order with energy efficiency  
20 that just hasn't really materialized.

21           And that's why we're addressing it in this IEPR,  
22 to take a good look at the barriers, figure out what we  
23 need to do differently, and come up with some concrete  
24 strategies and action items.

25           CAISO has acknowledged the importance of DR and

1 they're developing an efficiency-in-DR roadmap to  
2 incorporate these resources in their planning and market  
3 operations. They held a workshop on May 13th to get  
4 stakeholder input and release their draft roadmap for  
5 public comments last week, which we'll hear more about  
6 in our final panel this afternoon.

7           Today's workshop is a follow up to the CAISO  
8 workshop and all of the materials and stakeholder  
9 comments from that workshop have been incorporated into  
10 the IEPR record.

11           Our agenda for today, very quickly, will begin  
12 with some brief background, followed by two panels this  
13 morning, the first focusing on the customer perspective  
14 and the second on the aggregator perspective.

15           After lunch, our third panel will cover enabling  
16 market structures, followed by a panel on enabling  
17 technologies, and then finish up with presentations on  
18 the regulatory and utility landscape for DR.

19           We'll then have a 30-minute discussion based on  
20 what we've heard throughout the day and then finish up  
21 with an opportunity for public comments.

22           So, as you can see we have a very full agenda.  
23 So, without further ado I'll turn to the dais for  
24 opening remarks.

25           Commissioner McAllister.

1           LEAD COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Thank you,  
2 Suzanne.

3           I've been looking forward to this day. I think  
4 this is a great topic. And I want to -- well, first,  
5 before I start -- I'm going to make a few comments here,  
6 but before I start I want to acknowledge a few folks who  
7 are with us today.

8           First, Commissioner Florio, from the CPUC,  
9 thanks for joining us again. I think we're doing lots  
10 of things together with the PUC, and the Commissioners  
11 over there these days, which is really very positive,  
12 and hope to do much more of that going forward. And I  
13 know, Commissioner Florio, you feel the same.

14           Commissioner Hungerford -- sorry, David  
15 Hochschild, thanks for coming and being with us today.  
16 I think more, really, is better and, hopefully, we can  
17 all ask insightful questions to dig into the demand  
18 response topic.

19           And I wanted to acknowledge, from the ISO,  
20 Heather Sanders, who's with us as well. There we go,  
21 thanks for coming.

22           And also, Veronica Hicks, from Department of  
23 Water Resources, so thank you for being with us today.

24           And I will get some other thanks you at the end  
25 here in my comments.

1           I'm really looking forward to this discussion  
2 and have been for a while. The time seems to be nigh  
3 for demand response and I think the pressure on all of  
4 us is increasing to make it work at a scale that it  
5 hasn't been doing in the past.

6           And, you know, it's a resource the importance of  
7 which we're seeking to understand and really unlock so  
8 that it can, as Suzanne said, take its rightful place at  
9 the top of the loading order. You know, what is that  
10 magic formula?

11           I feel like the wizard, you know, what's it  
12 going to take to get demand response out there.

13           But really in the California context we are  
14 likely going to create something that's uniquely  
15 Californian and it's going to take a lot of hard work to  
16 get it done.

17           I'm very excited that all of you are in the room  
18 today and looking forward to working with you all to  
19 help determine what the precise pathway forward is going  
20 to look like.

21           So, SONGS is gone. RPS is scaling up  
22 renewables. Both of those things are very big deals for  
23 different reasons, obviously.

24           But it's a great time to be unlocking new  
25 flexible resources and demand side, in particular, I

1 think as Suzanne said, number one in the loading order.

2 So, how do we make that happen?

3 DR holds a lot of promise. And for today I'd  
4 really like us to come away from the discussion with  
5 more concrete ideas of the possibilities so we can begin  
6 to establish a California model that respects our goals  
7 in environment, with respect to the environment and  
8 addresses our particular history and agency structures.

9 So, what we produce here is very likely to be  
10 unique to California but there's a lot we can learn from  
11 other regions of the U.S.

12 DR, in my estimation, as I've done kind of a  
13 deep dive on this over the last few months and, really,  
14 since sitting down at the Commission, it really seems  
15 to -- it appears to mean different things to different  
16 people.

17 In particular, there are a lot of different  
18 versions of DR and at this moment we're more concerned,  
19 probably, about fast-response DR. What can get us  
20 resources quickly?

21 And what is its role and can it displace  
22 traditional supply-side resources?

23 Can it really meet resource needs in the  
24 traditional sense?

25 My particular interest here is not to limit our

1 definition of DR but, really, to carve off the most  
2 topical part of this and focus on fast DR. It seems to  
3 be the subset we need to make real given where the RPS  
4 seems to be taking us and the shrinking baseload problem  
5 that we have more broadly.

6 But what is its relationship to the routine DR  
7 that we have in place, to the permanent load shifting,  
8 to economic DR and rate-driven DR?

9 How might these overlap? And how do they  
10 overlap with traditional sort of curtail-able type DR,  
11 where it's N minus 1 kind of demand response?

12 Do these various flavors of DR cannibalize each  
13 other? That's a big question which I, certainly, would  
14 like to have more clarity on.

15 Which loads can reliably fit into each type of  
16 DR, into the category of each type of DR? And what  
17 concrete products do energy users actually want or will  
18 they tolerate? That's a big question.

19 And, finally, what's our path forward? Do we  
20 build on what we've been doing mostly? Do we create  
21 something new? Or is there a manageable path forward  
22 that's some of both?

23 That's sort of the gist of the conversation that  
24 I would like to have today and going forward; what does  
25 the path forward look like and from what points are we



1 beginning, really?

2           So, you know, it would be great to agree on  
3 exactly what it is we're talking about, so keep all that  
4 in mind as we frame this discussion. And partly this is  
5 education. I'm sure there's more knowledge here that I  
6 have in my head and I think that there are a lot of very  
7 knowledgeable people in the audience today, and  
8 participating in this proceeding.

9           But it's also at the end of the day there have  
10 to be some decisions made. You know, what do we need  
11 exactly and where, and how quickly do we need it, and  
12 how are we going to make that happen?

13           So, our goal, my goal here in the IEPR this year  
14 and at the Commission is to facilitate that conversation  
15 and get to a very concrete set of next steps going  
16 forward so that we can -- so that we can get the  
17 experiences we need, true things up, and figure out how  
18 to make it happen in practice.

19           So, you know, there does remain the question of  
20 what role economic dispatch can play in marshaling  
21 demand response resources. We're not really focusing on  
22 that today. We're not doing rate-making.

23           But I want to underscore that all of these  
24 various potential products will shape our regional net  
25 load curves in the short and the long terms and,

1     therefore, they are inherently linked, they're related.

2             So, it's a tough set of questions but, happily,  
3     we don't have to answer all these questions today.

4             But, you know, the fundamental question and I  
5     think many of our frustration is why isn't demand  
6     response contributing more to the California supply  
7     equation than it does?

8             You know, we look to the east and we see what  
9     appear to be great results and an interesting  
10    marketplace and, you know, why can't we do something  
11    like that here?

12            So, what sort of a system might we create in  
13    California to make it more feasible for customers and  
14    positively impactful for wholesale and retail electric  
15    system operators?

16            So, this workshop is really a first step in  
17    answering some of those questions. I'm really looking  
18    forward to it.

19            I wanted to get them on the record really right  
20    at the get-go. There's a lot of richness to this  
21    discussion, there's a lot of existing experience that's  
22    going to be very valuable for charting the path forward.

23            But there, I think, are some bottlenecks that  
24    we've really got to figure out how to sweep out of the  
25    way so that we can have a marketplace for demand

1 response that does marshal new technology, that applies,  
2 that does really create a market for marshaling this  
3 sort of demand side resource.

4 It's going to be critical. We need that  
5 flexibility for any number of reasons.

6 The technology landscape has completely changed  
7 in the last ten years. Certainly, even from the last  
8 six or seven years since we last had this discussion.

9 So, I think the potential is there and we need  
10 to sort of get it out of the way and let it happen, and  
11 structure the market so that it can happen.

12 And I'm really looking forward to all of your  
13 great ideas about how to make that happen.

14 And then, finally -- well, not quite finally. I  
15 want to acknowledge Commissioner Carla Peterman from the  
16 PUC back in your chair. I really like that.

17 And before passing the mic here, I wanted to  
18 just point out that staff, I think as you'll see, has  
19 really done a stellar job of organizing today's  
20 workshop, in particular, David Hungerford from the  
21 Research Division.

22 Many of you, the panelists, probably all of you  
23 have talked with him at some point.

24 And for his able assistance my advisor, helping  
25 me come up to speed on this when I first took the seat

1 here at the Commission.

2 Also, Mike Gravely may be in the audience here,  
3 but he's also in the Research Division and very  
4 passionate about demand response and a real font of  
5 knowledge.

6 And, of course, for Suzanne's team for pulling  
7 the day together within the massive undertaking that is  
8 the IEPR. I really appreciate her and her team's  
9 ongoing efforts.

10 So, I think today's discussion will really be  
11 worth the effort and let's get started.

12 So, I will pass the mic to Chair Weisenmiller  
13 here and see if he has some comments.

14 And thank you all, again, for coming.

15 CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: I first want to thank  
16 everyone for being here and I wanted to thank  
17 Commissioner McAllister for his leadership on this  
18 topic.

19 This is a key issue for us. I think part of the  
20 things that at least I took away from the last couple of  
21 IEPRs was that a lot of our demand response programs  
22 really came out of the energy crisis. And I think in  
23 the energy crisis there was a pretty clear perception  
24 that unless you had some price elasticity built in that  
25 there was basically nothing to stop the price fights.

1           And so, certainly, demand response was really  
2 put in place or started really pushing in that sense to  
3 say, okay, how do we start giving people some sort of  
4 real-time pricing signals, Smart Meters? How do we  
5 really expose the customers to prices so they can  
6 respond and dampen those price spikes?

7           And again, so those programs -- actually,  
8 there's been a whole series of issues in terms of price  
9 signals on the retail side and how to really provide  
10 those price signals going forward.

11           But at least in theory that's the foundation of  
12 a lot of our programs.

13           The last couple of IEPRs we've really looked at  
14 how this can help us deal with renewable integration or,  
15 generally, reliability.

16           So, my example always is last summer when we  
17 were trying to deal with the San Onofre issues down in  
18 San Diego. And Edison, and we were looking around and  
19 trying to figure out, well, how much demand response is  
20 there and how much could we use if we, say, lost a  
21 transmission line, or lose a power plant at a key time?

22           And the thing that I found shocking was the  
23 answer, and SDG&E was -- although they have, I think,  
24 209 -- anyway, they have a couple hundred megawatts of  
25 demand response, but in terms of how much could respond

1 in that sort of half-hour context, you know, basically  
2 it was zero.

3 Having said that I've been told afterwards well,  
4 maybe there's two megawatts.

5 But the bottom line is that's not how the  
6 program is designed to deal with that.

7 And similarly, in Edison we were in better  
8 shape. Although, frankly, one of the things that really  
9 came to the fore there was geography matters. So,  
10 having a lot of programs out in Riverside doesn't really  
11 help in Orange County.

12 So, basically, again there was more there.

13 And then, I think in the last IEPR I pushed PG&E  
14 on how much they had that could respond in half-hour and  
15 was told, oh, a couple megawatts.

16 So, again, not all demand response is the same  
17 or not all demand response has the same value.

18 And I think there's certainly value to the 16-  
19 hour, 24-hour response. And again, thinking of the  
20 types of things that can go wrong in Southern  
21 California, we could be in the third day of a heat  
22 storm, you know. And, certainly, that will be very  
23 valuable in that context.

24 But again, if you're looking at renewable  
25 integration and the wind just died down, or we just lost

1 a transmission line, or we just lost a power plant, that  
2 sort of half-hour response that we can count on just  
3 hasn't really driven our programs very much.

4 And where we've had that, you know, if anything  
5 we've stepped back.

6 And if you go back, again, to the energy crisis  
7 DWR really stepped forward to provide that sort of  
8 direct response.

9 And particularly, as they've looked at the  
10 environmental constraints and other things on their  
11 system, at this point, the relationship with them and  
12 the ISO is more like if the ISO -- when the ISO calls  
13 them if they can respond, they will. And if they can't,  
14 they won't.

15 So, on a contingency planning basis that's not a  
16 particularly strong relationship.

17 So, again, I think partially today I hope,  
18 again, continues that push.

19 And I think all of us, we heard at the symposium  
20 the PGM numbers were sort of like, oh, my God, how do we  
21 really grow that part? You know, the more valuable  
22 part, at least on the operational sense, part of demand  
23 response.

24 And I guess I've tried to correct myself and  
25 we've heard that more as auto-DR. As, you know, again,

1 we need things which don't need a lot of human  
2 interventions but, you know, we sort of push the button  
3 and things happen. And not calls, to calls, to calls.

4 So, anyway, it's time to really invigorate  
5 things in that latter area while maintaining and  
6 continuing the progress we've made on the more price  
7 response of demand response.

8 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: Yes, thank you. I'm  
9 delighted to be here today. When I was an advocate with  
10 TURN, four or five years ago, I spent a lot of time in  
11 some working groups with ISO, PUC, Energy Commission  
12 staff developing the initial demand response products  
13 for the ISO market, the proxy demand response, and the  
14 reliability demand response.

15 And, you know, it's left that world and I feel  
16 like I'm kind of parachuting back in today and it seems  
17 like, you know, several years have gone by and we really  
18 haven't made the progress that we were hoping back then.

19 Some of that is due to FERC and court decisions  
20 that have gotten us a little bit sideways.

21 But I echo Commissioner McAllister, the time is  
22 nigh for demand response.

23 I think the SONGS situation particularly brings  
24 that into bold relief, the increasing importance of  
25 renewable integration.



1           You know, we've been talking about automated  
2 demand response and quick response for a number of years  
3 and now we really have to put our shoulders to the  
4 grindstone and make it happen here in California.

5           I think a number of the comments that have  
6 already been made were thought provoking for me, that  
7 going back to the energy crisis we really were looking  
8 at demand response as price mitigation.

9           But today, you know, energy prices aren't that  
10 volatile and energy market revenues are simply not  
11 sufficient to support the demand response that we want.

12           But we do have new needs and developing, new  
13 products that, hopefully, demand response will be very  
14 well-suited to provide.

15           You know, not talking about shutting down  
16 production lines at factories, which is a type of demand  
17 response that we can use in emergencies, but is not the  
18 kind of thing you want to do on a day-to-day basis.

19           But looking forward to new types of demand  
20 response where, you know, lighting can automatically dim  
21 by 10 or 20 percent or, you know, thermostats can float  
22 up a few degrees.

23           And, you know, the kinds of things that aren't  
24 terribly disruptive to the economy of the State, but at  
25 the same time can give us that additional flexibility in

1 the system that we need now, both for renewable  
2 integration and for contingencies in local areas.

3 So, everyone seems to be working on a timeline.  
4 I see ISO has a game plan that they're putting together.  
5 Our staff is doing similar work.

6 I think, you know, it's vital that the ISO, the  
7 PUC and the Energy Commission all be on the same page in  
8 pulling together. That's part of why I'm here today is  
9 to try to make sure we have that coordination and are  
10 working for common purposes and not cross-purposes.

11 I think it's an exciting time for demand  
12 response. It's really the opportunity is there, the  
13 need is there, the will is there and I think we just  
14 need to figure out how to make it happen.

15 And I'm looking forward to, you know, the  
16 thoughts of all of our speakers on what we, as  
17 regulators, need to do to set the table and then get out  
18 of the way and let things happen.

19 I'm bullish and very hopeful that this will be  
20 the first of many successful endeavors to make demand  
21 response the vibrant part of our market that we think it  
22 can be. Thank you.

23 COMMISSIONER HOCHSCHILD: I'm really just here  
24 to listen today. I'm sort of ignorant, but well-meaning  
25 on demand response.

1           I will say, though, I mean if you look at the  
2 innovation that's happening in renewables and the cost  
3 reductions that have, you know, been realized by the  
4 State it's really impressive in just the last few years.

5           My sense is that the same potential exists for  
6 demand response and it's, in fact, critical, as  
7 Commissioner Florio said, and Commissioner Weisenmiller,  
8 to integrate our renewables. We need this.

9           So, I'm looking forward to hearing what everyone  
10 has to say about that.

11           CPUC COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Good morning.  
12 Commissioner McAllister, congratulations on what looks  
13 to be a great IEPR workshop series.

14           Good to be here again today, enjoying this  
15 important discussion.

16           One of my priorities as a PUC Commissioner and  
17 previously as an Energy Commissioner was working to  
18 further de-carbonize the electric sector while  
19 maintaining reliability.

20           And as the ISO has said, some of the three key  
21 pillars for success for renewables integration include  
22 natural gas, demand response and storage.

23           We know a lot about one and have a lot more work  
24 to do on the other two.

25           At the PUC, I have the storage proceeding and we

1 are working actively in order to establish a procurement  
2 framework for storage.

3 My office put out a proposal last week for a  
4 storage procurement framework, as well as for storage  
5 targets. I'm looking forward to the feedback we'll get  
6 on the proposal. And it's really meant to generate  
7 discussion.

8 And we'll be having an all-party on that  
9 proposal June 25th and receiving stakeholder comments in  
10 July.

11 As we move forward with working to make storage  
12 more cost effective, and increasing scale and use of the  
13 system, we also need to be doing the same with demand  
14 response.

15 And I think it's important that we coordinate  
16 our efforts in these areas because there are many things  
17 we need to work out in terms of markets for ancillary  
18 services and such, which will apply to both areas.

19 I also had the electric vehicle proceeding at  
20 the Public Utilities Commission and very much interested  
21 in vehicle grid integration. We're currently scoping  
22 the next OIR to the next phase of the EV proceeding and  
23 this will be a key area.

24 The PUC has already approved pilots with the  
25 utilities to use electric vehicles for demand response.

1 And I imagine we ought to be hearing about some of that  
2 today.

3 So, indeed, this issue is integrated to many of  
4 the things that I'm currently working on. And  
5 Commissioner Florio has eloquently explained the general  
6 important of demand response in terms of our ongoing  
7 efforts to make sure we maintain reliability and keep  
8 costs reasonable.

9 I'd also like to acknowledge that President  
10 Peevey's advisor, Audrey Lee is here. And Audrey Lee is  
11 currently working on demand response initiatives with  
12 the President's Office. Indeed, this is an important  
13 issue for him as well.

14 And Audrey, with Commissioner McAllister's  
15 support, you're welcome to come join the dais. You may  
16 have some questions on behalf of President Peevey and  
17 we'd like to have your input.

18 Thanks, I'm looking forward to your feedback and  
19 discussion.

20 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay, Audrey, if  
21 you'd like to come up that would be great. There's a  
22 spare mic over here or, yeah, we can share mics.  
23 Appreciate your being here on behalf of the President.

24 MS. KOROSSEC: All right, our first speaker is  
25 David Hungerford.

1           MR. HUNGERFORD: All right, well, thank you for  
2 coming, Commissioners. And I think a lot of what is in  
3 my presentation you guys have pretty much covered, so  
4 I'll move through it fairly quickly.

5           I was going to do a brief background on demand  
6 response.

7           So, just to take us back 10 or 12 years, I look  
8 around the room and I see a number of people who have  
9 been walking this path with me for the past 10 or 12  
10 years, so you guys all know this, but we'll cover it  
11 anyway.

12           After restructuring failed miserably in  
13 California, the Legislature stepped in and worked at  
14 creating a way to reduce demand to be able to respond to  
15 high prices in the electricity markets.

16           They funded peak production programs. They  
17 spent \$35 million in General Fund money to put in 25,000  
18 meters for customers with -- large customers.

19           They instituted time-of-use rates for large  
20 customers with interval meters and they allocated the  
21 crisis costs only to the higher tiers of residential  
22 rates.

23           We'd previously had a two-tier system, a  
24 baseline and an above-baseline system. And the  
25 Investor-Owned Utilities ended up putting in five tier

1 systems to allocate the costs of the crisis into only  
2 the higher consumption and protect the lower basic  
3 consumption from price increases.

4 And that has had a number allocations over the  
5 past 10 or 12 years.

6 Also, the CEC and the CPUC have been working  
7 together on this topic for a number of years, ever since  
8 then, and they created a joint rulemaking to start  
9 looking at ways to have demand response in California.

10 The first step was to think about how to get  
11 advanced meters out to all customers so that pricing  
12 could be a possibility, or programs could be a  
13 possibility so that customers could be rewarded for  
14 reducing load during peak, or that time-of-use type  
15 rates could be instituted.

16 So, they pursued advanced metering  
17 infrastructure business cases for the Investor-Owned  
18 Utilities.

19 They also created a group that worked on  
20 aggressive program and tariff development for large  
21 customers, with the State-funded meters to try to  
22 institute demand response, to try to get some price-  
23 responsive demand response out there, in addition to the  
24 emergency programs that already existed.

25 And the Energy Action Plan, the policy group was

1 convened. That included the Public Utilities  
2 Commission, the Energy Commission, the Governor's Office  
3 through the Power Authority, which existed at that time,  
4 and the ISO has been a strong participant in that  
5 activity.

6           Okay, what -- the first major policy initiative  
7 that came out of that group was the loading order for  
8 preferred resources. That new demand, as demand grew in  
9 California, we wanted to start by meeting that demand  
10 with cost-effective energy efficiency and demand  
11 response.

12           After that, meet it with renewable generation,  
13 including renewable distributed generation, and only  
14 then to look at increased development of affordable and  
15 reliable conventional generation.

16           And, of course, looking at transmission  
17 expansion to facilitate the shift in the source of  
18 generation around the system and to be able to move  
19 power where it was needed.

20           The Energy Action Plan was done in three sort of  
21 iterations. And the most recent in 2008, which ended up  
22 becoming part of the Integrated Energy Policy Report  
23 process had a number of goals.

24           And this sort slide leaves off where Suzanne's  
25 slides of what has been happening for the past four



1    years, five years pick up.

2               The first goal was to work on time-varying  
3   pricing for residential customers, dynamic pricing for  
4   all customers, programs that utilize advanced metering  
5   and other demand response, and the infrastructure to get  
6   more demand response to try to create different kinds of  
7   programs.

8               That's the focus on pricing that the Chairman  
9   just referred to, that we've recently been shifting to a  
10  more immediate problem of renewables integration and the  
11  SONGS outage.

12              We're looking at trying to work with the ISO to  
13  develop a wholesale market structure that could  
14  facilitate the inclusion of more demand response and  
15  they have been working on that. And they have made some  
16  progress, quite a bit of progress, which we'll hear  
17  about this afternoon.

18              And the PUC started working on developing load  
19  impact and cost-effectiveness protocols for demand  
20  response so that there was a way to measure the actual  
21  impacts and find ways to compensate, fairly, customers  
22  who participated in demand response.

23              And the Public Utilities Commission was  
24  successful in developing a set of demand response  
25  protocols, working with us, the Energy Commission, and

1 they are continuing to expand and enhance that activity.

2 And there was a direction that the Energy  
3 Commission took to work on load management standards to  
4 establish a demand response infrastructure.

5 For reference, the Energy Commission does have  
6 load management authority that affects the areas of  
7 demand response and is in statute.

8 This is from the Title 20, of the California  
9 Code of Regulations. The creation of load management  
10 standards shall be cost effective. You can read this.  
11 And it governs all the Investor-Owned Utilities and the  
12 Publicly-Owned Utilities, as well. So, the authority  
13 extends beyond the Investor-Owned Utilities.

14 The main element of the authority is that the  
15 Commission can look at rate structures, it can look at  
16 storage systems, and it can look at devices for control  
17 of daily and seasonal loads.

18 And even though this was written in the mid-70s,  
19 the ideas still apply because it does apply to the  
20 things that we can do today and the technologies that  
21 we're developing today.

22 So, the objectives of today's workshop, as the  
23 Commissioners have already pointed out, we are gathering  
24 information to develop policies to make -- to expand the  
25 use of demand response, especially fast demand response,

1 probably automated because of eliminating the difficulty  
2 of the transaction costs of individuals having to  
3 actually manipulate load when called and address the  
4 challenges from losing SONGS. And we want to keep  
5 keeping the costs low and providing automation.

6 And so with that, I think we can move on to  
7 Panel 1. Sila.

8 You can sit right there on the end. And if you  
9 would just introduce yourself, I'd appreciate it.

10 MS. KILICCOTE: Good morning. My name is Sila  
11 Kiliccote. I am the Deputy of the Demand Response  
12 Research Center at Lawrence Berkeley National  
13 Laboratory, and I lead the Great Integration Group  
14 there, too.

15 Today we have a consumer panel, a customer panel  
16 which we're really excited about. We brought in Target,  
17 Wal-Mart, and the Navy, as well as Department of Water  
18 Resources.

19 We're to -- actually, to prepare for this we've  
20 asked each speaker to answer four questions. And I'll  
21 share those questions with you.

22 And the way we're going to organize this is that  
23 each speaker is going to give us about five minutes on  
24 answering those questions and some of the important  
25 issues related to those questions.

1           And then we're going to ask some clarifying  
2 questions -- I'm going to ask some clarifying questions.

3           And then we're going to open it up to the  
4 Commissioners to ask their questions.

5           I'd like to thank the Commission for organizing  
6 this workshop and all our participants for  
7 participating.

8           And the four questions that we asked them today  
9 are:

10           What kind of DR programs do they participate?

11           What do they do when they respond and why?

12           What can we do in California to make  
13 participation easier for them and other customers?

14           And what would they need to increase their  
15 participation, particularly in ancillary services  
16 markets in California?

17           We have two panelists here and we have two  
18 panelists on the phone. I just want to check if they're  
19 connected right now on the phone.

20           Angela Beehler and Anthony Macdonald, if you're  
21 on the phone can you say you're here?

22           MS. BEEHLER: Yes, ma'am. This is Angie, I'm  
23 here.

24           MS. KILICCOTE: Hi, Angie.

25           MS. BEEHLER: Hello.

1           MR. MACDONALD: Hi Sila, this is Anthony  
2 Macdonald.

3           MS. KILICCOTE: Thank you, Anthony.

4           MR. MACDONALD: You're welcome.

5           MS. KILICCOTE: It looks like they're all  
6 connected.

7           So, I'd like to start with Patrick Roybal. He  
8 is the Smart Grid and Demand Response Program Manager at  
9 Naval Facilities Engineering Command Southwest.

10          Patrick's been with the Department of Defense  
11 for 12 years and has programmatic, policy, and technical  
12 experience in the fields of engineering, construction,  
13 energy efficiency, renewable generation and utility  
14 distribution.

15          Prior to joining the Department of Defense he  
16 was with Boeing. And he holds a Bachelor of Science in  
17 Civil Engineering and a Master of Business  
18 Administration from New Mexico State University, and is  
19 a registered professional engineer.

20          MR. ROYBAL: Good morning. My name's Patrick  
21 Roybal.

22          I want to thank the Commission for inviting the  
23 Navy to provide our perspective.

24          Every organization has unique situations, but  
25 there's two that I want to highlight for the Navy. The

1 first being the Navy has a critical mission to safeguard  
2 the U.S. interests, and then we also want to highlight  
3 that there are significant loads that are attributed to  
4 the Navy ships that are ported mostly in the San Diego  
5 Metro area.

6 So, the critical mission that I pointed out  
7 earlier, there are potentially, and depending on how you  
8 look at those two items there could be limitations or  
9 opportunities for further demand response.

10 The critical mission portion, we do note that  
11 there are certain things that the Navy does that may not  
12 be a good candidate for demand response.

13 But, however, not everything the Navy does is  
14 critical. So, there is significant opportunity there as  
15 well. The ship loads that I was discussing, as well.

16 In Metro San Diego we can have up to 40 ships at  
17 any one time. Depending on the class of ship, they  
18 could range from the demand -- each ship could range  
19 from about half a megawatt up to 20 megawatts. So, an  
20 aircraft carrier, for example, is in excess of 20  
21 megawatts. So, the minute it plugs into the grid it's  
22 significant, or the minute it unplugs.

23 So, it's a very dynamic load for the Navy to  
24 manage.

25 One other item for background is the Navy is

1   poised to shift from a -- what we currently do, we  
2   procure future -- we do future procurement of our  
3   energy. We're looking to make a move in the next two  
4   years to basically go spot market.

5           So, we're going to be increasingly sensitive to  
6   the market-driven price fluctuation. So, we believe  
7   demand response is going to be very critical for the way  
8   we're going to manage that.

9           So, the Navy does have -- and I represent Navy  
10   Region Southwest, which comprises ten installations,  
11   nine of them located in California.

12           And of those nine that are in California we do  
13   have a Demand Response Program that the Navy has  
14   developed.

15           So, the program was developed basically in  
16   response to SONGS last year. And regardless of if we  
17   participate in a tariff demand response, our goal is to  
18   be a partner with the community and ensure the grid  
19   integrity.

20           The program is a three-level program. Each  
21   level is more restrictive than the last. So, in each  
22   level we can go down in load shaving.

23           I do want to point out at this point we've only  
24   tested up to level one, which is the least restrictive.  
25   And on that we have -- this is for the Metro San Diego

1 area, we shaved about 4 megawatts.

2 So, it's not -- and I'm going to say that the  
3 Metro San Diego area for the installations represents an  
4 approximately 50-megawatt load. So, it's a very --  
5 there's opportunity there, but there's -- and I'm going  
6 to explain some of the limitations as to why we can't do  
7 more than that.

8 So, currently, the Navy does participate in  
9 demand response tariffs with SDG&E, San Diego Gas &  
10 Electric, and Southern Cal Edison.

11 But for the most part our participation in those  
12 programs is very small, represents a very small  
13 percentage. So, critical peak pricing is one of them.  
14 Seven small accounts, representing less than one percent  
15 of the Navy load, so it's a very small percent, so there  
16 is opportunity for growth there.

17 Our current actions, so what does the Navy do  
18 when we respond? Well, let me start by saying when do  
19 we respond?

20 So, the Navy does respond to emergencies,  
21 emergencies issues by CAISO or the local utility  
22 company. For example, one of the times that we  
23 responded, probably the largest and saw the most  
24 significant load shedding was during the fires, so it  
25 was a few years ago.



1           We do participate in a few demand response  
2 tariffs, as I just described.

3           And in the future, as we're going to move  
4 towards spot market procurement, we're going to be  
5 looking at market- and price-driven programs to help us  
6 get through that.

7           So, what do we do when we respond? Automated  
8 response is one of our key tenets, but that represents  
9 approximately one percent of our shore facilities'  
10 capabilities. So, the Navy Region Southwest, again,  
11 represents nine installations in California.

12           There's several thousand facilities that we're  
13 managing and less than one percent of that is on  
14 automation. So, we have a very limited capability to do  
15 a 30-minute response.

16           And the other way we do this is we do a manual  
17 response. So, even though some of our -- roughly about  
18 3,000 facilities, we have less than one percent on  
19 automation, and we have maybe, maybe another two percent  
20 that have networked DDC, or AWINDS, area management  
21 system.

22           Even though those are networked, it's a  
23 significant amount of effort for us to log in to each  
24 one of these facilities separately and then that  
25 changes.

1           So, we literally have to send a legion of people  
2 out to these buildings and then that changes at the  
3 facility level. So, it's not a very fast process for  
4 us. So, extremely time consuming. And what we've been  
5 able to demonstrate a day-ahead process is about the  
6 fastest we can -- at this point that we can respond to.

7           So, fostering more participation, some things  
8 that we are looking at would be how can we foster  
9 additional participation for the Navy?

10           Well, the one thing that's really inhibiting us  
11 at this point from doing widespread and fast response is  
12 that we need more visibility and control of our shore  
13 facilities.

14           So, as I described, we have a very small portion  
15 of that in place today.

16           Now, we do have ongoing projects but, again,  
17 that's chipping away slowly at the giant boulder. So,  
18 we do have expansion projects.

19           And then after we put those in place, the Navy  
20 has not done a very good job of sustaining the systems  
21 long term, so they degrade fairly fast and we lose that  
22 capability fairly quickly.

23           So, those are a couple of items of areas that we  
24 have significant issues in furthering these programs.

25           Also, additional metering would be very helpful

1 for us, especially if we can segregate the ship loading  
2 from the shore loading.

3 So, the ship loading is very dynamic. In fact,  
4 the ship movement is classified information, so it's  
5 extremely -- from my perspective, from a facilities  
6 level, I rarely even have the opportunity to even know  
7 when these ships are coming or going, so it's hard to  
8 manage.

9 But if we're able to segregate -- if we're able  
10 to segregate those two loads and be able to manage those  
11 two loads separately from the shore facility  
12 perspective, we can enact significant change. And  
13 there's an opportunity for some significant DR response.

14 Other areas to potentially -- we've been working  
15 with Sila quite often and we're working in different  
16 ways, so perhaps additional funding for Lawrence  
17 Berkeley Labs to help the Navy develop additional DR  
18 strategies, those are some areas that we've -- we've had  
19 tremendous input from Lawrence Berkeley National Labs  
20 and their input has really helped us to carve some  
21 recent pass-forward in demand response.

22 Perhaps incentives or rebates for automation  
23 expansion because the expansion area for our automation  
24 is one of the key contributions to how we're going to  
25 get to where we need to be.

1 MS. KILICCOTE: Thank you, Patrick. And I  
2 really didn't ask him to say that.

3 (Laughter)

4 MS. KILICCOTE: Our next speaker is Angela  
5 Beehler and she's responsible for the implementation of  
6 Wal-Mart's Strategic Energy Regulation Vision through  
7 regulatory policy and rate proceedings, legislative  
8 discussions, and working closely with government  
9 agencies, public utility commissions, non-governmental  
10 organizations, among many others.

11 She's been with Wal-Mart for 17 years. And  
12 Angie, if you can start, go ahead, please.

13 MS. BEEHLER: Hi. Can you hear me?

14 MS. KILICCOTE: Yes.

15 MS. BEEHLER: Okay. Thank you so much for the  
16 opportunity to let me join you by phone today. And it's  
17 a pleasure to share with you a little bit about our  
18 experience with demand response and give you some  
19 specific ideas of what we've seen across the board, what  
20 works, and what we have challenges with.

21 So, first of all, what kind of DR programs is  
22 Wal-Mart participating in?

23 Well, we participate in a little bit of  
24 everything. We participate in muni's, we participate in  
25 utility programs, and we participate in ISO programs,

1 PJM, ISO New England, and New York ISO to date.

2 Why don't Wal-Mart participate in DR and what do  
3 we do when it takes place?

4 Well, we like to preprogram our stores and we  
5 like to have control over our piece where demand  
6 response is taking place, and what area of our building  
7 or location, and how much is being done.

8 And, fortunately, we have energy monitoring  
9 facilities at all of our facilities across the United  
10 States and we have about 1,700 of our own advanced  
11 meters that we have installed.

12 And where we do have these in place, this has  
13 given us a lot of insight into what we're doing with  
14 energy efficiency pilots, demand response, and many of  
15 these we sub-meter, and so we get a direct line in on  
16 what we would be curtailing, if it's actually working.  
17 So, we have a way to look at it and see, to make sure  
18 that we are doing what we're saying we're doing.

19 So, that's given us a really breath of fresh air  
20 into energy efficiency and DR.

21 We certainly respond to voluntary curtailment  
22 for price response. For example, Texas, you can run up  
23 to 5,000 or 9,000 real quickly, so we've been known to  
24 run down the hall when that gets high.

25 We also do it for load forecasting. We look and

1 see how much that we've purchased or need to purchase,  
2 and we can do active DR to adjust and work with that.

3 Of course, when the grid is in jeopardy, we  
4 always want to do the right thing and help out where  
5 possible in our stores.

6 Also, when we have four CPs, you know, four  
7 across the year, we want to look at it and see what we  
8 can do in demand response every day, also to curtail our  
9 load, and to manage it wisely.

10 And so, that's a little bit what we do. I've  
11 told you about our software, our sub-metering, where it  
12 exists.

13 And we like to cooperate between departments  
14 when this happens. We have people that have to take  
15 time to preprogram the load. We have time, wages  
16 involved in that. And so there is a lot of, I guess,  
17 coordination when customers actively do DR.

18 And so, we're happy to do that and we like to  
19 manage our load.

20 And there are three things that I believe in  
21 California that could make participation easier for  
22 customers.

23 Number one, when we've intervened in several  
24 regulatory policy proceedings in California, from 2008  
25 to 2009, to 2010, and '11. I think in '12.

1           And we have several proceedings just out there  
2 just holding. A decision has been made but the final  
3 implementation of those proceedings haven't taken place.

4           Some of them, there's DR implications in Smart  
5 Grid. And our comments were premature there, as we're  
6 moving towards Smart Grid I think it's -- DR is a big  
7 part of that.

8           But I would encourage you to please listen and  
9 respond to customers that are taking the time to weigh  
10 in and invest in these proceedings, and get involved.  
11 And when a decision is made, if you could quickly  
12 implement those final rules and decisions that would, I  
13 think, go a long way in making the final rule so people  
14 know what they can invest, and go forward with, and plan  
15 for the future. That would be a tremendous help.

16           On the rates, we need to see clear and  
17 transparent prices, and correct allocation in these  
18 prices to see results from DR, or engagement in the  
19 market.

20           And the proper cost allocation of rates between  
21 the energy piece, the transmission piece and the  
22 distribution piece has been a challenge in California,  
23 specifically, to date. So, I'd ask that you look at  
24 this.

25           There are specific DR suggestions we would like

1 to see from a customer perspective. It is hard to  
2 curtail for -- and this isn't specifically in  
3 California, but if you're asked to respond ten days in a  
4 row, that is very hard to do. We can do it, but we have  
5 executives and customers that we have to make happy in  
6 there. And if we can minimize the frequency on how much  
7 customers are called, and make sure that those events  
8 are very important.

9 Or, say if we do it, if we have a spurt where  
10 there are a lot of hot, hot days, if we can do it every  
11 third day, or fourth day, instead of every one in a row,  
12 that will be helpful.

13 Preferable advance notice of 30 to 60 minutes,  
14 and what areas would be most beneficial, that would be  
15 great. Because we have stores -- I think 250 locations  
16 all over the State, and if we would know in advance what  
17 area was needing help, we could prepare for that and  
18 make sure it's preprogrammed correctly, and allow us to  
19 really do a lot there.

20 We do participate in emergency DR and price  
21 space DR. I think the design of the program is critical  
22 that it's conducive to the customer.

23 If you can have no penalties involved, I think  
24 customers would be a lot less nervous in going in and  
25 doing a lot.



1           And if I'm doing DR, the baseline should not be  
2 penalized. So, when we provide benefits to the grid or  
3 other customer pricing to mitigate, reduce or eliminate  
4 emissions, we do all this by DR and so we are, as  
5 customers, contributing to the benefit of the grid and a  
6 clean grid.

7           So, if you could work with customers to not make  
8 those penalties heavy or work with them on penalties,  
9 that would be appreciated.

10           And on ancillary services for California, we're  
11 curious about CAISO markets and why there is not bidding  
12 into of curtailment or loads into CAISO, yet.

13           We did a pilot with CAISO in 2008, I believe it  
14 was, and showed also that customers can respond.

15           As I mentioned earlier, if you can give  
16 commercial customers shorter blocks of time and give  
17 them a recoup time, also, after you curtail and really  
18 go to the mat to reduce HVAC, or spare lighting around,  
19 if you can have a ramp back to normal time, and then a  
20 couple hours later do it for another hour for less I  
21 think you would see a huge participation in that we  
22 could float back to normal and then participate again.

23           So, program design and penalties would be  
24 important, the notice time, and make there be no  
25 obligation to bid for every segment of every hour. And

1 to let -- you know, if you want to bid in once every two  
2 hours for 15, 30 minutes or an hour, and then have a  
3 breather of a couple of hours that would be awesome and,  
4 really, I think, spur a lot of creativity there.

5 And we are currently evaluating different  
6 technologies. We've done two different pilots recently  
7 where we cooperated with PJM and IPKeys and did some  
8 direct signaling from PJM to us as a customer, and  
9 responded on price and showed that customers could  
10 actually receive the price and respond back to the ISO  
11 on OpenADR 2.0.

12 And we have another current pilot that we can  
13 talk more about later, that we are taking this to the  
14 next level. And when I can talk about it, I'll be happy  
15 to do that.

16 But customers are getting very involved in DR.  
17 And if the program rules are set right and the  
18 opportunities to participate to maximize that, we can  
19 make a big difference. And we would love to be a part  
20 and help CAISO, and California Utilities, and the State  
21 through some resource opportunities and going forward in  
22 the future.

23 And thanks so much for letting me visit with you  
24 today.

25 MS. KILICCOTE: Thank you, Angie.

1           Our next speaker is Anthony Macdonald, he's with  
2 Target. And, Anthony, I've opened the line for you, so  
3 if you could introduce yourself.

4           MR. MACDONALD: Sure. I apologize with that. I  
5 tried to get it done Friday, but I had a slight family  
6 emergency I had to take care of so I wasn't able to do  
7 that.

8           Thanks everyone for having me on board. As Sila  
9 said, my name is Anthony Macdonald. I work for Target  
10 Corporation. I've been here for two years. I lead our  
11 Demand Management Programs and demand response is a big  
12 part of that, along with energy analytics, sub-metering  
13 and a variety of other initiatives on the demand side.

14           Prior to that, I worked for a small electric  
15 cooperative and energy consulting firm for over the past  
16 eight years.

17           So, I'll jump right into this. Target is really  
18 committed and has made a significant investment in  
19 sustainability. You know, in many areas, but especially  
20 in the area of electricity sustainability and reduction.  
21 And we are really focused on reducing our carbon and  
22 water usage, you know, with our current goal of reducing  
23 our energy by 10 percent by the end of 2015.

24           In addition, we have a significant investment in  
25 LEAD. All of our chain stores, 124 this year, will be

1 LEAD certified at some level, also, a large variety of  
2 stores across the rest of the State -- the rest of the  
3 country. And demand response is one of the programs we  
4 actually give points for within our lead initiatives.

5 By the end of 2013 we'll have about 1,925  
6 locations in the U.S. and Canada and approximately 50  
7 percent are enrolled in some type of demand response  
8 program with a curtail-able load of somewhere between,  
9 you know, 60 and 70 megawatts that we can control.

10 So, one of the questions, we participate in a  
11 large variety of demand response initiatives and  
12 programs across the country. Capacity programs, in PJM  
13 in California, economic programs, direct load control,  
14 which is kind of prevalent in the Midwest where we don't  
15 have too many specific demand response programs due to  
16 load control over RTUs.

17 We do this through a variety of methods. So, we  
18 utilize innovators in most locations, but we also  
19 partner directly with the utility for municipals and  
20 cooperatives.

21 One example of that is we enrolled with SMUD  
22 this year, we have about 11 stores in SMUD and we  
23 enrolled all of those stores into their auto demand  
24 response program. I believe we're working with them for  
25 about six months on that.

1           We also do a variety of price response programs.  
2   We're not enrolled in some sort of market, specifically,  
3   in the southeast, Texas and Georgia is kind of our two  
4   key areas there, but we do participate in Florida and  
5   along the east coast, as well.

6           So, what do we do when we curtail? So, we have  
7   BMS and sub-metering at every one of our sites, that the  
8   building management system is back to headquarters,  
9   every site is, and so we have an application we built  
10   that partially automates every program for us so we can  
11   reach out to every store and touch. And we're able to  
12   do that for every site within about ten minutes, if  
13   asked to do that.

14           And during these events we do a couple of  
15   things. We do HVAC shutoff. We shut off about 30  
16   percent of our HVAC units. We change temperatures on  
17   the other units, depending on the area in the store, and  
18   we also shed about 50 percent of our lights, you know,  
19   on the sales floor.

20           And this is pretty standard procedure across the  
21   country for all of our locations. We load that into our  
22   building management system so there's no changed to be  
23   made as we go, and we're able to see on the fly what's  
24   happening, if our sites are curtailing and what is  
25   causing it to curtail correctly or not to curtail. So,

1 we actually have a very easy program that we can utilize  
2 to do all that.

3 And we participate in a variety of programs from  
4 ten minutes' response time to I think our longest is  
5 four hours. We don't do much a day ahead. We're  
6 engaged in the more quick demand response programs.

7 But for the ten minutes we need a program which  
8 is fully automated. We utilized, you know, the open --  
9 you know, the OpenADR standards in some markets and some  
10 proprietary standards that we've implemented.

11 So for us, you know, what can we do to make  
12 participation easier? So, a lot of what we look for is  
13 consistency. So, we've seen a lot of changes through  
14 programs across the country and California a lot this  
15 last year, actually, so consistent prices and programs  
16 in the State and from year to year.

17 One of the examples I have is in SDG&E this year  
18 we had an aggregator back out of the market and so we  
19 had to quickly find someone else to take our stores in  
20 that market. And the feedback they gave us was there's  
21 just some changes in the SDG&E program which led it to  
22 not be favorable for them and so they backed out of that  
23 market. And that kind of put us in a bind, we only had  
24 a few weeks to lock down someone else and get all our  
25 stores enrolled. So, you know, consistency's really

1 important for us.

2 And also, you know, for us we love auto demand  
3 response, you know, as we have almost a thousand stores  
4 and programs it's very hard for us to engage where we're  
5 not automated, especially if you try to continue with  
6 our programs.

7 And so, if we can do whatever we can to automate  
8 those programs, specifically working with aggregators.  
9 So all through California, except for SMUD, we enroll  
10 with aggregators.

11 And where possible, you know, partner with them  
12 to drive that auto demand response. We've done some  
13 pilots with SCE, specifically, I think two years ago  
14 where we worked with them on auto demand response  
15 through them, with response time, but it wasn't through  
16 our aggregator.

17 And so for me, if we can partner with  
18 aggregators to do that, that is great.

19 And to echo some of Angie's comments,  
20 flexibility for us in enrollment, bidding and program  
21 structure are really important. You know, so our guest  
22 experience is very important for us.

23 And if we have the ability to change our bids on  
24 an hourly basis, change enrollment, you know, weekly or  
25 daily -- not day by day but, you know, ahead of time

1 we'll know, okay, we're not going to enroll on Tuesdays,  
2 we're not going to enroll before 10:00 a.m.

3 For us, we really have no load prior to 8:00 or  
4 9:00 and, you know, after 8:00 or 9:00 at night, so  
5 those programs require us to go early in the day and  
6 late at night, and then it makes it very hard for us to  
7 response as needed.

8 So, just some flexibility in enrollment in  
9 bidding and program structure is really key for us as we  
10 move forward.

11 And one other thing that I ask is focus on  
12 education of the end-user or, you know, the people of  
13 the State. If we can make sure we have educated guests,  
14 they understand what we're doing and then we don't see  
15 the negative connotations of having lights off or a  
16 little warmer temperature in the store.

17 The one thing we want to do is make sure that  
18 environment's the best we can for our guests and that's  
19 key to really having an educated guess.

20 We provide some notification to our guests  
21 during the program but, you know, not everyone's going  
22 to be able to see what's going on and might wonder  
23 what's happening in our location. So, those are kind of  
24 the key for us.

25 But what it comes down to is we participate in



1 basically every market we can across the country. We  
2 believe this is, you know, good for Target, good for the  
3 communities we invest in. And we feel that wherever we  
4 can do these types of programs that we will enroll in  
5 them. But they have to meet what we need and meet the  
6 different requirements that we have.

7 And if we can make those flexible enough for us  
8 and frankly, have a good return for us then we'll  
9 continue to do that across the country and especially in  
10 California.

11 You know, we have about 190 stores enrolled in  
12 programs in California. And as we have the ability to  
13 do more, we'll continue to do more, especially if we  
14 have good flexibility and good program consistency  
15 across the State.

16 MS. KILICCOTE: Thank you, Anthony.

17 MR. MACDONALD: Thank you.

18 MS. KILICCOTE: Our last panelist is Veronica  
19 Hicks. And I don't have a bio for you, as well,  
20 Veronica, so if you could please introduce yourself.

21 MS. HICKS: Sure. Good morning. It's a  
22 pleasure to be here this morning on behalf of Department  
23 of Water Resources. Hello.

24 My name is Veronica Hicks and I'm over the State  
25 Water Project Power and Risk Office with the Department

1 of Water Resources. So, essentially, we do everything  
2 related to power, transmission, greenhouse gas reduction  
3 and a host of other issues.

4 I've been with the Department 34 years and was  
5 involved during the Department's efforts during the  
6 energy crisis and stemming from that then transitioned  
7 over to State Water Project Energy.

8 So, as you know, DWR, the State Water Project  
9 is -- participates in the wholesale market. So, we are  
10 our own scheduling coordinator and we work very closely  
11 with CAISO.

12 Energy costs is the largest component of costs  
13 for the State Water Project, representing about 40  
14 percent of the project's cost, about \$400 million a  
15 year. So, there is an incentive and there was an  
16 incentive when it was built to design the project and  
17 maximize off-peak pumping.

18 But in more recent years the flexibility we had  
19 to shape that has been limited from environmental  
20 restrictions. And also, the project's now 30 to 40  
21 years old. Aging infrastructures, we've had some  
22 catastrophic failures. Operating availability is very  
23 limited.

24 And the reason I say this is that it's -- it is  
25 limiting the ability of the Department to be flexible to

1 move its load around. However, we are always trying to  
2 maximize off-peak pumping.

3 We participate in several ways with CAISO as a  
4 wholesaler. We have a participating load agreement with  
5 CAISO. And even though -- what this does is allows  
6 CAISO to drop our load. It's essentially an ancillary  
7 services non-spin product.

8 And we bid this in similar to what a generator  
9 could do to increase load.

10 Even though CAISO's tariff does not consider  
11 participating load as demand response, it's referred to  
12 that in their annual demand response program.

13 So, it mimics a generator that, instead of  
14 increasing load, increasing gen we can drop the load.

15 So, under this participating load agreement we  
16 do put in bids, non-spin, in the day ahead and we do  
17 this both for resource adequacy and for ancillary  
18 services.

19 Historically, pre-MRTU, we could also put bids  
20 in to increase the load. So, in times when there's  
21 over-generation we could be called upon to automatically  
22 increase our load.

23 And we also could put in these ancillary  
24 services non-spin bids in the day ahead.

25 Well, as a result of MRTU and the market

1 redesign those two products are no longer available and  
2 we're not able to bid into those services.

3           So, something we're discussing with the CAISO,  
4 we understand it involves significant software changes,  
5 et cetera.

6           But if we had the ability to put in bids to  
7 increase load or participate in the hour-ahead ancillary  
8 service market under the participating load agreement  
9 that could even be on a spin basis, so readily available  
10 to CAISO.

11           What would be needed to increase our  
12 participation? I think those two market products, as  
13 well as, you know, the Department does have a vision to  
14 get back the robust functionality of the State Water  
15 Project System. And when we get there we will be able  
16 to be much more active and put our bids in more  
17 frequently.

18           I should state that, you know, our mission is to  
19 deliver water and as such water really drives the power  
20 schedules.

21           Now, within that constraint we do try to  
22 optimize the energy component of it.

23           Years ago, around 2000, we also had a demand  
24 response contract with PG&E and this provided for the  
25 months of June through September we could bid in a month

1 ahead of time how many hours, limit on how many days  
2 that we could drop load in that month. And it was  
3 fairly successful but towards the end, with the  
4 operational limitations we had and, of course,  
5 everything varies with the hydrology, we weren't able to  
6 put in any bids.

7 But for a few years that worked very well for us  
8 and it worked well for the utility.

9 And again, once we get some of our OA,  
10 operational availability back that's another product  
11 that we could look at, as well.

12 And so I look forward to your questions and  
13 talking more about the State Water Project. Thank you.

14 MS. KILICCOTE: I'd like to thank, again, all of  
15 our panelists for joining and sharing their experiences.  
16 I'd like to see if you have any questions right now.

17 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: So, yeah, very  
18 interesting. Thanks very much. And I do -- I made  
19 copious notes here, so I will be somewhat cogent in  
20 figuring out what my questions actually were.

21 Let's see, I guess for the Navy, Patrick, I was  
22 wondering -- you talked about those resources degrading  
23 over time and I wanted to dig in a little bit on that  
24 and see what that meant in practice. Are those human  
25 resources, are those -- what exactly degrades over time?

1 You know, if you don't use them do they kind of  
2 literally get rusty, or they figuratively get rusty, I  
3 guess?

4 MR. ROYBAL: Right. It's multiple ways that it  
5 degrades. One is currently we don't really have the  
6 skill set with the personnel that are there. So, as  
7 these systems get more and more sophisticated we have  
8 operators and mechanics that are not keeping up with the  
9 technology as fast as they should be. And, therefore,  
10 when we should be sending somebody with a laptop to go  
11 integrate with a control, they're literally going out  
12 with a hammer. So, they're using the wrong tool.

13 So, we don't have our skill set in our training  
14 programs at the deck plate level, you know, at the  
15 mechanic level to do the right work on the systems that  
16 we're putting in place now.

17 And then we do have -- we've been doing this in  
18 our facilities for probably about 20 years or so. So,  
19 we have a range of systems that do require a hammer and  
20 a wrench, all the way to something that's very  
21 sophisticated and requiring a laptop at this point.

22 So, we have a wide range of these type of  
23 systems and a limited skill set of operators and  
24 mechanics. So that's one area.

25 The second area is because of those skill sets

1 and also funding limitations we don't always have -- we  
2 don't always have the proper resourcing in order to  
3 maintain these systems the way they should be  
4 maintained. So, the Navy has a finite budget and they  
5 use those resources, you know, as needed and the  
6 prioritization of those resources doesn't always equate  
7 to putting the resources in those type of facilities, at  
8 those systems.

9           So, over time we do have degradation of those  
10 systems. It could be anything from a rusting system to  
11 a rat chewed through the fiber optic cable. So, it  
12 ranges the gamut.

13           But if we don't have the resources to fix those  
14 situations, over time we get systems that are not --  
15 either are not working, period, or are working at a  
16 significantly reduced efficiency.

17           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Now, are you -- I  
18 assume your sort of dispatch agreement or your demand  
19 response participation is directly with the utility,  
20 right? I mean you're big enough.

21           MR. ROYBAL: Of the nine installations that are  
22 in California we have --

23           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Yes.

24           MR. ROYBAL: -- the majority of them are direct  
25 with a utility company. There is one that is using an

1 aggregator, but for the most part it's directly with the  
2 utility company.

3 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay.

4 MR. ROYBAL: I think that was your question,  
5 correct?

6 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Yeah. I guess I'm  
7 just wondering -- well, really, I guess my fundamental  
8 question is what -- you know, with the fires I think,  
9 you know, the Navy would -- the fires down in Southern  
10 California, for example, installations down in that part  
11 of the world I think were instrumental in helping  
12 weather that storm, as it were.

13 But at the same time, you know, I think it was  
14 necessary and the Navy rolled up its sleeves and got it  
15 done. But sort of in retrospect it was like, okay, it  
16 would be good to have that -- you know, the  
17 arrangements, and the settlement, and the sort of  
18 economic value proposition fixed beforehand so that we  
19 kind of know what we're getting into rather than doing  
20 it kind of on the fly.

21 And I guess I'm wondering sort of since then or,  
22 you know, currently, what's the value proposition for  
23 you to be doing this? You know, presumably, there needs  
24 to be some upside for you to be able to dedicate the  
25 resources. You know, is that the case? Where are you



1 in sort of working out those kinds of issues right now?

2 MR. ROYBAL: Right now, for large-scale  
3 implementation what we're finding is that we have  
4 limited funds to put these in place.

5 One of the things, when it goes to the DC  
6 beltway for funding is the most sure return on  
7 investment. So, for us it's been extremely difficult to  
8 quantify some of those aspects of it.

9 Obviously, some of our counterparts in the  
10 private sector have figured that out otherwise they  
11 wouldn't be -- they're working towards the bottom  
12 dollar. And so there's a way that they've figured this  
13 out or they've made a conscious decision to say  
14 regardless of what the impacts are this is the right  
15 thing to do, for various reasons.

16 Right now in the beltway, in Washington D.C.,  
17 it's bottom dollar, most sure return on investment,  
18 especially during these sequestration times where we're  
19 trying to really reduce and scrutinize the expenditures.

20 So, that's a limitation for us in trying to  
21 further our Smart Grid capabilities and, as part of  
22 that, being able to respond quickly in demand response.

23 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Thanks very much.

24 So, is Ms. Beehler from Wal-Mart still on the  
25 line?

1 MS. KILICCOTE: Angie, are you still on the  
2 line?

3 MS. BEEHLER: Yes.

4 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Hey, thanks for  
5 hanging with us.

6 MS. BEEHLER: Sure.

7 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: You know, I was  
8 interested in a little more detail about how you -- sort  
9 of what your dispatch and operation looks like. You  
10 must have sort of a team of people and some fairly real-  
11 time information there. And it would be nice to sort of  
12 understand that and what the impact on a given -- so,  
13 how you're monitoring at the sort of regional, or even  
14 the individual store level to make decisions on the fly  
15 as to how you're going to dispatch demand side resources  
16 and how you actually do that control.

17 I think you mentioned that you work with some  
18 aggregators, but I'm -- if you could put a little more  
19 flesh on those bones, that would be great.

20 MS. BEEHLER: Yes, we do. Well, there are  
21 several areas of the country where we are securing our  
22 own load now. And within those ISOs I think there are  
23 opportunities there.

24 But what we do is since we already have -- we've  
25 had energy-monitoring facilities at all of our stores

1 across the states for many years.

2 But what we do is we have the opportunity to see  
3 them via software here, at our headquarters. And we  
4 look at those and where we have metering already, our  
5 own advanced meters in place, or sub-metering at part of  
6 those facilities, again, it refers back to the previous  
7 comments on ROI. Where can we install those advanced  
8 meters and where we can install sub-metering and provide  
9 the ROI to that equipment back to our stores.

10 But we have a whole group of, oh, about a  
11 hundred associates that stop -- that monitor all of the  
12 alarms from our energy facilities around the clock here.

13 And within that we coordinate our energy  
14 department, specifically coordinates directly with them  
15 via demand response opportunities in the future, and  
16 that we want to do.

17 And we program, we have the opportunity -- but  
18 we are currently looking at different technologies as  
19 more and more emphasis comes with energy efficiency and  
20 integrating our renewables that we have. We have a lot  
21 of rooftop solar. We have some fuel cells. We have  
22 some digester projects that feed, you know, gas into our  
23 stores.

24 And as we're looking at all of this feeding in  
25 together we have to have some kind of transparency

1   there. And as we do this, we coordinate with our  
2   facilities monitoring people, our energy department  
3   does, and say we have an opportunity in an hour to  
4   participate with this utility, or this zone of an ISO,  
5   and we're going to do it on price responsive. Have we  
6   curtailed in this zone before? What do we have --  
7   stores do we have within that zone? Do we have them  
8   preprogrammed in? What areas within the store would we  
9   like to curtail?

10               So then all we have to do is execute on that  
11   preprogram and either we are doing some pilots, as I  
12   said, with direct signals and we can receive those, and  
13   depending on the way or, you know, which way we do want  
14   to do demand response, but we certainly can go a lot  
15   further. If it's a short time period within the stores  
16   and a repeat period that we can do it, we can make a lot  
17   of difference there.

18               COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: I really appreciate  
19   your answer. And rather than dig in more, which I'm  
20   really tempted to do, I want to just say, you know, I  
21   really hope we can count on you to help us figure out  
22   what motivates a large customer, like Wal-Mart.

23               I think there's also a conversation that needs  
24   to happen, sort of what -- for smaller customers and  
25   customers that maybe are more predisposed to using an

1 aggregator, sort of what that whole set of transactions  
2 look like.

3 But for, I think, important, for very large  
4 customers of multiple facilities, like you and like  
5 Target, there's a lot to be learned because you've  
6 already thought through a lot of the value proposition,  
7 so I think we could take advantage of that to help  
8 design a market that actually does mobilize that kind of  
9 resource.

10 So, thank you very much and I really look  
11 forward to your ongoing participation in this.

12 MS. BEEHLER: Right. I didn't -- we do use  
13 aggregators so --

14 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Oh, okay.

15 MS. BEEHLER: There is a lot of value that  
16 aggregators can bring to customers. For example, they  
17 might have a huge load where they can even out different  
18 participants.

19 And say if you had your CEO walk in the store  
20 and it's Christmas Eve, and we can't curtail at that  
21 time, sometimes there's opportunities. There again, the  
22 penalties fall into play. But if you're relying on an  
23 aggregator, with a lot of other facilities, there are  
24 opportunities and benefits of services and flexibilities  
25 aggregators can bring to the table.

1 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Thanks very much.

2 I'll just point out that, you know, if an Energy  
3 Commissioner comes to one of your stores you should --  
4 you should deploy your resource, rather than not  
5 deploying your resources.

6 MS. BEEHLER: That's right. I agree with that  
7 and we'd be happy to give them a tour.

8 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Yeah, we'll give you  
9 the heads up so you can deploy those resources when  
10 we're in the building.

11 MS. BEEHLER: Sure.

12 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Let's see, so just  
13 one quick other question here. So, in a given facility,  
14 for example, would you have some resources that you are  
15 controlling and dispatching from your headquarters based  
16 on, you know, a particular set of product  
17 characteristics that you're bringing to the market or,  
18 you know, you're working with the ISO or something to  
19 deploy, at the same time you might have other products  
20 that you're working with aggregators to deploy, to  
21 mobilize and deploy, like at the same store or the same  
22 region?

23 MS. BEEHLER: You know what I think I know what  
24 you're saying. For example, an ancillary service  
25 opportunity and a demand response event?

1 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Yes.

2 MS. BEEHLER: Or proactive curtailment on energy  
3 price.

4 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Exactly.

5 MS. BEEHLER: Correct.

6 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Uh-hum.

7 MS. BEEHLER: I think there are opportunities  
8 when these do overlap, but I believe they have totally  
9 different purposes.

10 For example, you might just have a normal DR  
11 event, but you might have a different kind of  
12 opportunity need as well, at the same time. For  
13 example, an ancillary service that, for example maybe a  
14 DR event might last six hours. Well, we can't do for  
15 six hours, but there might be opportunities in the same  
16 day or around the same time that an ancillary service  
17 needs you for a ten-minute response or something to that  
18 effect. And I think there are different purposes for  
19 different programs that can cause them to overlap.

20 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay. But from your  
21 perspective it sounds like that's okay and the system is  
22 kind of set up to deal with that.

23 MS. BEEHLER: Yes, depending on what you have  
24 responding to what, yes. And we usually preprogram  
25 ours. For example, we have so many -- at our super

1 centers a lot of the time we have our daylight  
2 harvesting that takes care of most of our lighting  
3 during the day. However, on perimeter lighting we might  
4 have a little of that we can contribute.

5 But HVAC, I think, is a prime piece of demand  
6 response for many customers and it's a big one that we  
7 rely on.

8 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Great. Thanks very  
9 much, I appreciate your -- all your answers and your  
10 being involved here.

11 So, one final question and then I'll pass it off  
12 to everybody else.

13 For Target, let's see, Mr. Macdonald, are you  
14 still on the line? I don't hear.

15 MS. KILICCOTE: Anthony, are you still on?

16 MR. MACDONALD: Can you hear me now?

17 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Oh, there it is,  
18 great.

19 MR. MACDONALD: Yeah, I'm here.

20 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Great, thank you.  
21 So, you mentioned a mix of different kinds of contracts  
22 and partners that you work with and I guess I'm  
23 wondering the -- putting these -- putting the structures  
24 in place, you know, sometimes you're going to be talking  
25 with the system operator, sometimes through an



1 aggregator. You know, how big of a deal or how varied,  
2 I guess, are the conversations around contracting and  
3 planning out the arrangement by which these resources  
4 get deployed?

5           And I'm really just trying to dig into how --  
6 what the transaction costs are for you to really put the  
7 system in place by which you're -- you know, you're  
8 preplanning what dispatch is going to look like, and all  
9 the rules, and settlement, and all that kind of stuff.  
10 How much effort is that to put it in place at a given  
11 facility or with a given partner, like an aggregator?

12           MR. MACDONALD: Yeah, it can be pretty  
13 complicated depending on the aggregator or, you know,  
14 the local utility. But, you know, that's one reason why  
15 we partner with the aggregator so we don't have to worry  
16 about the settlement side or that.

17           But the contracting portion, itself, because it  
18 has to refer back to all of the program rules from the  
19 utility or the ISO, can be pretty significant.

20           We worked with one of our aggregators this year  
21 and it took us almost three months just to line up the  
22 contract and make sure we had the right systems in  
23 place, and the right stores figured out, and the bidding  
24 strategy ready to go before we could enroll in that  
25 market.

1           So, there was a lot of time, from our aspect,  
2   that is taken up in that and it's a lot of my time. So,  
3   the rest of my team kind of manages the day-to-day  
4   aspects and I'm responsible for more of the  
5   contract/program enrollments and program identification.  
6   So, the majority of my time throughout the year is  
7   working through those types of projects.

8           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Thanks very much.  
9   I'm going to let us move on because I think we're  
10   running behind.

11          CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: Yeah, I'll try to ask  
12   just a couple of brief questions.

13          The first one is for the Navy, appreciate you  
14   being here. I did several tours down there with Jackie  
15   Pfannenstiel, when she was there.

16          MR. ROYBAL: Okay.

17          CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: And I guess the two  
18   things that struck me. One, obviously, the Navy is  
19   SDG&E's largest single customer, so it's really  
20   important on the demand response side there.

21          Having said that, one of the things that she  
22   really was emphasizing was the micro grid as a way of  
23   really knitting together a lot of your demand response  
24   systems and I wanted to just see what's the status of  
25   that activity now that she's left?

1           MR. ROYBAL: Okay, great question. We are  
2 continuing with those efforts. So, in Metro San Diego,  
3 specifically, the Marine Corps Air Station, Miramar is  
4 making significant efforts and advances in their micro  
5 grid. Although I'm only speaking on the Navy's behalf,  
6 we do correspond with the Marine Corps.

7           CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: Sure.

8           MR. ROYBAL: I can't give you specific status on  
9 that particular project but I know that they are  
10 continuing to make significant advances.

11           In the Metro San Diego area, for the Navy  
12 installations, we are also considering additional  
13 projects at each installation to identify, within each  
14 one of the bases in Metro San Diego, a specific area  
15 within the base that we can make into a micro grid.

16           So, at this point we haven't found it feasible,  
17 economically, to make the entire base a micro grid.  
18 We're targeting a specific area within the base that  
19 we're calling a critical area within the base, and  
20 making that a micro grid scenario.

21           So, we're making -- I guess it's not a real  
22 term, but we're coining it as a nano grid within the  
23 grid of the base. So, we're targeting a specific area  
24 within the base to make into a micro grid, and not the  
25 entire base because it's economically, at this point,

1    infeasible.

2                   CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER:   Okay.   One of the  
3   contracts we just approved last week was one geared at  
4   Pendleton, which will have a number of micro grids as  
5   part of the overall base, because they couldn't tie the  
6   whole thing together.

7                   So, that may be some interesting experience for  
8   you.

9                   The other thing that Jackie Pfannenstiel did was  
10   she put in place MOUs with UC Davis, the Lighting  
11   Center, and perhaps the Cooling Center, and also with  
12   NREL to provide technical support.

13                   So, I was going to encourage you to get in place  
14   an MOU with LBNL's Demand Response Center as a way,  
15   again, of getting technical support from them.

16                   We fund them, so does the Department of Energy,  
17   so there's a couple different ways you can get that  
18   technical resource you need.   But it would be good to  
19   really, again, cement that relationship.

20                   MR. ROYBAL:   Okay, thank you.

21                   CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER:   Okay, in terms of  
22   Angie, one simple question.   You talked about delays in  
23   regulatory proceedings.   For better or worse, in the  
24   room we have the Energy Commission, the PUC and the  
25   CAISO so I'm just trying to clarify which of the three

1     you're referring to. I think I know, but let's get it  
2     on the record.

3             MS. BEEHLER: Oh, maybe I better not answer that  
4     then.

5             (Laughter)

6             MS. BEEHLER: Well, I think it's been a  
7     combination of -- I think it's regulatory policy  
8     proceedings. And I have numbers that I can help you  
9     with on later, or however you want me to do that. I  
10    think some of it is the Smart Grid proceeding, some of  
11    it is providing direct participation in the markets.

12            CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: Okay. Well, if you  
13    could just submit those for the record later, that will  
14    be great.

15            MS. BEEHLER: I will be glad to.

16            CPUC COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: This is  
17    Commissioner Peterman with the Public Utilities  
18    Commission. Audrey, President Peevey's Advisor, will  
19    also follow up with you afterwards.

20            Since you mentioned numbers, it's probably a PUC  
21    proceeding, so we can just stop there.

22            CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: I think we could just  
23    plead guilty and get to work.

24            MS. BEEHLER: That's fine. I'll be glad to  
25    help, thank you.

1           CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: Well, it could have  
2 been us.

3           MS. BEEHLER: You know what, our CPUC there  
4 works very hard and we're very thankful for what they  
5 do.

6           CPUC COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: You're not the  
7 first to raise that concern, it's okay.

8           MS. BEEHLER: Okay. I'll be glad to get with  
9 you later, no problem.

10          CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: Okay, and the last  
11 question's for Veronica.

12          When Picker and I met with DWR on demand  
13 response, we basically heard the basic problem is  
14 staffing. You know, staffing capabilities, along with  
15 the human resources, along with the physical attributes.

16          And the one question that occurred to me  
17 afterwards is have you thought of contracting with a  
18 third party to actually run the ancillary services  
19 operation so you could bring in some pretty high quality  
20 talent, you know, without dealing with all of the  
21 vagaries of civil service that we all know and love.

22          MS. HICKS: Yes, they have looked at contracting  
23 in many aspects, just the power or the water, or both.  
24 And the challenge has been because the power and water  
25 operations are so intertwined, as well as coordinating

1 with the Bureau, they felt that -- you know, it's one  
2 thing for someone to come and run the power side of the  
3 project, but you have to be versed in the water side to  
4 really optimize that power.

5 And so it's been difficult to find a resource or  
6 a company that could come in and operate the State Water  
7 Project for the water deliveries and bring that power  
8 expertise in, as well.

9 CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: Well, given the  
10 difficulties of changing civil service, I suggest you  
11 keep digging in that area.

12 MS. HICKS: Will do, thank you.

13 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: Yes, I'm just  
14 curious, for any of the speakers, if there was one thing  
15 you could ask the PUC to do as quickly as possible, what  
16 would that be?

17 MS. KILICCOTE: Anyone on the phone who would  
18 like to respond to this?

19 MS. BEEHLER: This is Angie. I think just get  
20 the final rules in place of the decisions that are out  
21 there so we'll have some kind of security and knowledge  
22 how to move forward.

23 And we would love to help in any way we can  
24 there, but that would really give us some security in  
25 how to move forward on the decisions made, and the

1 comments, so to actually put things in place to go  
2 forward in California.

3 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: Thank you. We will  
4 get on it.

5 MS. BEEHLER: Thanks.

6 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: Anyone else?

7 COMMISSIONER HOCHSCHILD: Yeah, this is David  
8 Hochschild. This is a question for the Navy. So,  
9 there's nine Navy bases in California; correct?

10 MR. ROYBAL: Correct.

11 COMMISSIONER HOCHSCHILD: And I understand the  
12 fleet is in constant motion, but just what are the  
13 bookends of the range of power, the load we're talking  
14 about from the ships that are connected to the grid?

15 MR. ROYBAL: Depending on the class of ship it  
16 could be as small as half a megawatt all the way to --

17 COMMISSIONER HOCHSCHILD: Okay, sorry, I mean in  
18 aggregate, all -- if you're comfortable with sharing  
19 that, I don't know.

20 MR. ROYBAL: So, I think your question is the  
21 aggregate loads for all the ships that are in our area?

22 COMMISSIONER HOCHSCHILD: Yeah, right, right.

23 MR. ROYBAL: I would say probably a ballpark  
24 would be -- and I say a ballpark because we do have  
25 visiting ships that aren't normally part of our



1 inventory, if I'll call it that. So, we do have a lot  
2 of ships that are what are called home-ported and that's  
3 where they generally reside. But we also have other  
4 ships coming from other parts of the Navy and partners  
5 internationally, as well.

6 COMMISSIONER HOCHSCHILD: Uh-hum.

7 MR. ROYBAL: So, I would say as an aggregate for  
8 all the -- the four installations that do have ships,  
9 which is Naval Base Coronado, Naval Base San Diego,  
10 Naval Base Pt. Loma and Ventura, it's probably close to  
11 around -- the aggregation's probably, maybe in the order  
12 of 20 -- probably about 30 megawatts or so.

13 COMMISSIONER HOCHSCHILD: Okay. And in a super  
14 peak situation, just I understand, I mean could those be  
15 unplugged? I mean or do the air rules prohibit that?

16 MR. ROYBAL: The Navy's policy at this point is  
17 not to use ship-loading as the main demand response or  
18 the default demand response. It's a significant amount  
19 of effort for us to either plug or unplug the ships from  
20 the grid. Most ships take at least four to six hours to  
21 get off of their load onto the shore load. So, it's not  
22 a fast response time.

23 COMMISSIONER HOCHSCHILD: So that's kind of a  
24 worst-case scenario.

25 MR. ROYBAL: Right and in the past we have done

1 that. During the fires, during a state or national  
2 emergency we have responded to that level of effort.  
3 But it's not our go-to demand response scenario.

4 And former Secretary Pfannenstiel made it very  
5 clear in a statement that that is not going to be our  
6 policy.

7 COMMISSIONER HOCHSCHILD: Yeah, that makes  
8 sense. Thank you.

9 CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: Yeah, some of it is  
10 that when ships are here it's sort of a time to repair  
11 the ships and also for the people to get some recreation  
12 and training. So, basically, to just say, okay, let's  
13 really disrupt that, you know, there are broader  
14 consequences in the training and other missions for the  
15 Navy, as opposed to just energy.

16 MS. KILICCOTE: With that, we're going to  
17 conclude this panel about half an hour late.

18 Thank you very much for participating. Thank  
19 you for those folks who are on the phone.

20 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: That's the natural  
21 consequence of having the first panel. You guys did a  
22 great job.

23 (Applause)

24 MR. HUNGERFORD: All right, our next panel is  
25 the other half of the customer side of the equation, the

1 aggregator perspective. And Mike Gravely, from the  
2 Energy Commission's R&D Division will be moderating this  
3 panel and he'll introduce the panelists.

4 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: I'm going to also  
5 invite Heather Sanders to come up the dais, too, so  
6 we'll have all the agencies here represented and we're  
7 full up on the dais.

8 MR. GRAVELY: Thank you all. Mike Gravely from  
9 the R&D Division. And given the interest in this topic  
10 and discussion we've talked in our panel here about  
11 giving a four- or five-minute overview in three topics.  
12 One is what you do, the customers you work with and  
13 then, in general, what you do in California versus  
14 outside of California.

15 The purpose of this panel is to talk with  
16 aggregators who talk with large customers. So, the  
17 other way to bring large amounts of demand response in  
18 is to aggregate many customers under a single control  
19 and each of these four individuals represent companies  
20 that do that today.

21 So, in that interest I'm going to have each of  
22 them give a presentation and then what we'll do is allow  
23 the dais to ask questions and then go from there.

24 So, our first presenter is from EnerNoc. Mona  
25 Tierney-Lloyd has been in the regulatory business about

1 20 years. She has experience in DR and efficiency. She  
2 has an engineering degree from Penn State. And she'll  
3 talk to us about what EnerNoc does both inside of  
4 California and outside. Thank you.

5 MS. TIERNEY-LLOYD: Thank you, Commissioners for  
6 convening this panel and for your interest in demand  
7 response.

8 My name is Mona Tierney-Lloyd. I'm Director of  
9 Regulatory Affairs with EnerNoc.

10 And I wanted to share our perspective of how we  
11 provide demand response services, give you a little bit  
12 of an understanding of how we provide them inside of  
13 California and outside of California, and what we think  
14 could enhance demand response participation in the  
15 State.

16 Just to give you a little bit of overview of  
17 EnerNoc, we are an international company. We provide  
18 over 8,500 megawatts of demand response capacity to over  
19 13,500 commercial and industrial customer sites.

20 We also collect real-time energy information  
21 from those customer locations. We receive about 23  
22 gigabytes of data a day.

23 So, not only are we an energy management  
24 company, we are a data management company.

25 We have a Network Operations Center which is

1 part of our name, EnerNoc. NOC is Network Operations  
2 Center, where we receive the real-time energy  
3 information 24 hours a day, 7 days a week, 365 days a  
4 year.

5 We do have a Network Operations Center in San  
6 Francisco and I invite you to visit our center when it's  
7 convenient for you.

8 We also have one in Boston and another in  
9 Brisbane, Australia.

10 These centers are redundant with one another so  
11 that we can provide demand response services anywhere in  
12 the world at any time.

13 Our NOC is also OpenADR capable, as well as all  
14 of the customer devices that we install in our  
15 commercial and industrial locations.

16 We are also a green button implementer. And  
17 part of highlighting all of those things is to indicate  
18 we are pretty technology-enabled, technology savvy in  
19 providing our demand response services.

20 As I mentioned, we do receive that real-time, 5-  
21 minute information into our Network Operations Center.  
22 That allows us to manage real-time operations during  
23 demand response events and also to gain information  
24 about the capabilities of our customers outside of those  
25 events. That's how our baselines are established and

1 that's how measurement of performance is accomplished  
2 with that information.

3 We provide services across the spectrum in the  
4 commercial, industrial and institutional sector. That  
5 includes food processing and storage, grocery store  
6 chains, education, government agencies, including water  
7 agencies, agriculture, manufacturing, hotels, and  
8 resorts, and retail stores. So, we pretty much provide  
9 service across the gamut.

10 I also just want to indicate that we have a  
11 fairly high penetration of automated sites in  
12 California. Roughly, between 30 to 40 percent of our  
13 sites are, again, OpenADR compatible, but also auto DR  
14 enabled.

15 However, we think there's a role that  
16 aggregators play even in an automated market. And we  
17 maintain a high level of communication with our  
18 customers, not only to develop their curtailment plans,  
19 but to try to provide them with as much information in  
20 advance of anticipated events.

21 We're monitoring load levels in organized  
22 markets, like CAISO, and other markets. We're looking  
23 at temperatures. So, we try to give customers as much  
24 advance notification as possible, even if they are  
25 responding in fairly short periods of time.

1           Most of our -- or our exclusive participation in  
2 California at this point is through utility contracts,  
3 the Aggregator-Managed Programs.

4           We also participate in the Capacity Bidding  
5 Program, which is a statewide utility program, as well  
6 as the Base Interruptible Program.

7           We also have some dual participating customers  
8 that are in either CPP or PDP, as well as these other  
9 capacity-based programs.

10           Most recently we've had contracts approved with  
11 the utilities that call for 30-minute response and on a  
12 local basis. So, I'll just mention this is a brand-new  
13 requirement this year to be able to dispatch these  
14 programs either on a sub-lat basis, which is a CAISO  
15 market design component or on a local capacity area  
16 basis. And this is driving towards being able to count  
17 for resource adequacy on a local basis for the  
18 utilities.

19           While we have a fairly high percentage of our  
20 accounts that are auto DR enabled, we don't believe it's  
21 just set it and forget it with these customers. There's  
22 still, again, an aggregator role.

23           As Angie Beehler from Wal-Mart just indicated,  
24 there are times when these automated customers will have  
25 events that they need to override their participation,

1 and then an aggregator would have to manage the loss of  
2 that load by replacing it with other loads.

3 And by doing that, the aggregator is the entity  
4 that's responsible for penalties for nonperformance, as  
5 opposed to the customers.

6 That's another thing that EnerNoc does relative  
7 to its customers, it insulates them from penalties or  
8 any costs for enablement.

9 We do participate in markets outside of  
10 California, PJM being the largest. I won't go into too  
11 much detail about recent events in the markets there.

12 Susan Covino can give a lot more detail on that, but  
13 that we view as being a highly successful market design.

14 We also participate in the New York ISO, ISO New  
15 England, and Texas, in ERCOT.

16 In terms of other programs in the west, these  
17 are mostly bilateral agreements with the utilities that  
18 we have.

19 And I'll also just highlight that we are doing  
20 pilot programs to explore some of this renewable  
21 integration concern that we have in California. Some of  
22 these programs have been load-following programs with  
23 BPA, where the northwest has a lot of wind integration  
24 that they're trying to manage.

25 And we're also -- we have also recently signed a



1 contract with Portland General Electric that would have  
2 a 10-minute demand response program, mostly fully  
3 automated.

4 But again, we provide ancillary services in  
5 other markets as well, spinning reserves in PJM.

6 And in our international markets we also provide  
7 the equivalent of spinning reserves.

8 We have under-frequency of resources that we  
9 provide in the Alberta market, where they have  
10 transmission constraints.

11 So, there's definitely the potential to provide  
12 a full range of demand response services.

13 One of the things that I would ask and have  
14 asked in other opportunities is that we provide a glide  
15 path. If we're going to make some significant changes  
16 in the structure of demand response in the State, that  
17 the rules are known well enough in advance and that  
18 parties have an opportunity to prepare to provide those  
19 kinds of services.

20 I would also suggest that we provide a range of  
21 services and not limit the opportunity strictly to a 10-  
22 minute automated demand response. Not all customers are  
23 going to be able to fit into that one size.

24 So, to the extent we give customers a range of  
25 options, I think that would be best.

1           We are -- there are some obstacles, I think.  
2   From a regulatory process consideration we have had the  
3   CAISO PDR opportunity that's been defined, but there  
4   hasn't really been participation at this point in time.

5           We're working through the regulatory obstacles  
6   at the CPUC in trying to get Rule 24 resolved. We've  
7   been involved in that process on an informal basis with  
8   the utilities. It's been a very good collaborative  
9   process.

10          And I think the other thing is to provide --  
11   we've had a little bit of a start and stop effect with  
12   demand response, as well, where we have programs that  
13   terminate without replacement programs in place, so to  
14   the extent that we can provide that stability on the  
15   regulatory front, that's important.

16          If we have new programs that are approved, with  
17   a very short lead time for implementation, that's also  
18   caused a lot of consternation, especially this past year  
19   with the local requirements built into that. That's  
20   been a difficult process to implement very quickly.

21          The other aspects are, you know, we talk about  
22   the CAISO as an opportunity for demand response. I've  
23   expressed concerns about the economic viability of that  
24   in a market that has very low energy prices and no clear  
25   path to getting a capacity payment. That continues to

1 be a concern.

2 And then also recognizing that demand response  
3 has operational characteristics that are different from  
4 a generator and if that demand is being forced to look  
5 and operate exactly like a generator including, you  
6 know, treating it like a point resource instead of a  
7 distributed resource that creates some inherent barriers  
8 for demand response, and limits the growth opportunity  
9 for it as well.

10 I think I'll stop there with my comments, and  
11 really appreciate the opportunity to be with you today.

12 MR. GRAVELY: Okay, thank you, Mona.

13 So, our next speaker is Ron Dizy from Enbala.  
14 And they're actually actively involved in the frequency  
15 response and the fast response DR, and he has  
16 presentations. So, they three of your presentations,  
17 just tell them and they'll change the slides for you,  
18 behind you.

19 MR. DIZY: Okay great, thank you.

20 MR. GRAVELY: So, just go ahead and go through,  
21 and we'll do that.

22 So, Ron, you can help us understand what your  
23 aggregator market is.

24 MR. DIZY: Thank you. Thank you for the  
25 opportunity to present some of our ideas.

1           Enbala's about intelligently balancing supply  
2 and demand through continuously connected customers.

3           The next slide, please. The power system needs  
4 real-time flexibility. When we talk about energy, and  
5 this may sound very basic but it's very important to  
6 make the distinction, obviously, a power system needs  
7 energy.

8           You can just tab through, I think, three of  
9 these.

10           It needs capacity and we spend an awful lot of  
11 time talking about capacity when we worry about power  
12 systems. It's the ability to meet any peak. And it is  
13 where we spend most of our time with DR.

14           But the third thing a power system needs to  
15 operate is flexibility. The ability to balance supply  
16 and demand in real time because electricity must be used  
17 the second it's created.

18           And that is the growing challenge that you have  
19 in California and, frankly, the growing challenge  
20 through most jurisdictions. I think you may have the  
21 distinction of leading and having the challenge.

22           And this is, I think, the real opportunity for  
23 demand side management, how can we use it to address  
24 this flexibility and not just the capacity, which is  
25 intensely valuable. It's great to use it there, it can

1     also be used in flexibility.

2             The next slide. So, it turns out, you know, we  
3     have a lot about storage, too. There's actually a lot  
4     of inherent process storage in the grid. It is in the  
5     form of lakes and rivers for water pumping. Those lakes  
6     and rivers are very real storage. That storage gives me  
7     the ability to change the rate that I use power.

8             It's in a wastewater treatment plant where I've  
9     got dissolved oxygen. That dissolved oxygen is storage.  
10    It gives me the ability to change the rate that I pump  
11    into it.

12            It's in just every commercial building in the  
13    storage inherent in the building, and in the chilled  
14    water loop that, again, gives me the ability to vary the  
15    rate of consumption of power, and in cold storage  
16    facilities.

17            The challenge is, of course, each of these users  
18    of electricity, frankly, for them using the  
19    electricity's the most important thing and the  
20    flexibility is really a secondary point.

21            And so while they have the flexibility, how do  
22    we make sure it's available exactly when you need it?

23            And the key is we have to have aggregation or a  
24    fleet response, this ability to gather bits of  
25    flexibility and turn it into something which,

1 individually, might not be reliable, but in the  
2 aggregate is actually reliable, robust and resilient.

3           The next slide. And so here's one approach. It  
4 happens to be ours. But we connect to a number of these  
5 loads all at the same time.

6           Just to give you a sense of speed, we would  
7 typically get about one-second data back from the loads.  
8 We're connected to their existing automation platform.  
9 In general, this scale of load will always have its own  
10 SCADA or automation platform. All we've got to do is  
11 add what we call a local communications panel to it.

12           And then that means we're also reusing the  
13 control mechanism, which is also very important. I've  
14 not yet met a water plant who will let us go in and just  
15 change their consumption. So, we have to work through  
16 the existing platform.

17           And then that optimization platform in the  
18 middle is essentially getting requests from the grid  
19 operator who says I need a little more power, a little  
20 less power in the power system, and is making a decision  
21 right now what's the best way for me to satisfy that  
22 both in terms of maintaining -- of answering that  
23 request but also, of course, in maintaining future  
24 flexibility. I'm going to have another request in 10  
25 seconds, a minute, or whatever.

1           So, the next slide, please. We can pass through  
2   that. So, we are active in, I guess, five jurisdictions  
3   now, so we use this platform -- if you can tab once --  
4   in PJM. We've participated in their frequency  
5   regulation market since November of 2011. We can kind  
6   of compete straight up against generators.

7           The IESO, which is Ontario's ISO, did an  
8   interesting experiment or is launching one, where 10  
9   percent of their frequency regulation will come from  
10  alternative resources on a three-year program. That was  
11  competitively bid. We were one of the successful  
12  applicants and so we expect to be live there probably in  
13  the next month or two. The contract was signed in  
14  April.

15          And then two more, we've been using exactly the  
16  same platform to do direct wind integration in both New  
17  Brunswick and Nova Scotia. New Brunswick has been live  
18  since last September, I guess.

19          And the idea there is to break the wind  
20  integration problem into three pieces. So, one if the  
21  volatility inherent in wind when it blows and the second  
22  is what do I do with the wind when I lose it at a very  
23  inconvenient time, like during the morning ramp. And so  
24  can I use load control to soften the ramp? And so,  
25  we're doing that as well.

1           The next slide. And then we're just in the  
2 process of working with TVA right now to show how real-  
3 time load management can be used for a bit of peak  
4 shifting, a bit of supply/demand optimization. I can  
5 actually operate my generation fleet better if I've got  
6 the ability to alter demand in real time, and also AGC,  
7 in their case, so again frequency regulation.

8           We also did some work with the Oakridge National  
9 Lab. One of the very common questions is, well, just  
10 how much of this flexibility is out there?

11           I know that LBNL was also part of the same  
12 project, but we worked with the Oakridge National Lab on  
13 the commercial and industrial part of that project. And  
14 we found roughly 26 gigawatts in the U.S. power system.  
15 That's how much flexibility is available from large CNI  
16 loads. So, substantial enough, we think, to make a big  
17 difference.

18           We are not yet active in California. We just  
19 haven't found a way to participate in the markets here.  
20 So, we're very focused on these flexibility products  
21 versus capacity products. And I think the focus in  
22 California has so far been on capacity products.

23           If I have 30 seconds, I'll run through this  
24 quickly. Many people find this a helpful way to  
25 understand what do you mean by using flexible response



1 or an aggregated response from loads?

2 That is a PJM, an actual PJM regulation signal.

3 It's over about 6 hours and it gives you a sense of the  
4 volatility in the signal.

5 If you just tab once -- so, we now are adding a  
6 binary load. The binary load is reflected at the top,  
7 it's 1,000 kilowatts. You probably can't read the  
8 vertical axis, but it's in kilowatts.

9 And this is a load that happens to be  
10 constrained to only be allowed to be turned on and off  
11 once an hour, and it's got a 50 percent duty cycle.

12 The green line that's its reflection shows its  
13 regulation response, right, we usually talk about that  
14 from the point of view of a generator.

15 Just tab once more -- that's a second resource,  
16 same duty cycle, same limits. And you can see the  
17 aggregated response, you know, it sort of gets a little  
18 closer, but it's not very good.

19 Tab, say, seven or eight times. And so now  
20 we've just added eight -- one more time -- eight or nine  
21 binary loads have to be constrained to be turned on and  
22 off once an hour, 50 percent duty cycle.

23 I mean in general you would say these are not  
24 flexible loads, they are not going to be able to react.  
25 But you can see already that the response is pretty

1 good.

2 If you tab a few more times -- and now we've  
3 added a variable resource so, obviously, you get better  
4 granularity from it and a network that has some of those  
5 in it will respond better.

6 If you tab a couple of more times you can see,  
7 now, that the individual response is aggregated into  
8 something that produces, you know, a pretty awesome  
9 response, even though individually these things would  
10 not be deemed as flexible.

11 And that's the value in having a fleet or  
12 aggregated response and what we think is important for  
13 you to pursue as you consider flexibility. Thanks.

14 MR. GRAVELY: Thank you.

15 Okay, our next speaker will be Kevin Evans from  
16 Johnson Controls. And his background, he was the CEO  
17 and President of Energy Connect before it was acquired  
18 by Johnson Controls, and he also has prior time with  
19 EPRI. Kevin.

20 MR. EVANS: Thank you. Again, one of the things  
21 I'll try and do is give a little bit of an overview of  
22 Johnson Controls. People are probably pretty familiar  
23 with what we do.

24 We provide both HVAC, as well as a number of  
25 other services to companies across the U.S. and

1 globally, roughly about a \$40 billion business, with  
2 about \$15 billion focused in this energy space.

3 With that go ahead and click through that. One  
4 of the things we try and do and I think this is a fairly  
5 standard segmentation of the market, I think Ron has  
6 mentioned that we've spent quite a bit of time in the  
7 left-hand side of this, in the capacity side of things.  
8 People are fairly familiar with it. And that's where  
9 most of the revenues are in the demand response business  
10 today.

11 It's the place where the utilities have allowed  
12 for the aggregators to come in and share in that market,  
13 and we've seen some successes in that area.

14 I think, certainly, PJM has seen a lot of use of  
15 that market.

16 In the energy market we've had a number of  
17 starts and stops, I would say, and I'll give you an  
18 example of that in a minute, as we've seen that.

19 And what we're beginning to see is, again, more  
20 and more opportunity in what you might think of this  
21 very fast responding, 10-minute response kind of thing,  
22 30 minutes of duration, as well as the frequency side  
23 that Ron has talked about.

24 All of those markets are markets that we  
25 participate in, that have technologies that will do that

1 with our customers and allow for our customers, if  
2 compensated, or if installed in their facilities can  
3 provide through their York chillers or things of that  
4 nature.

5           Okay. So, one of the things I like to try and  
6 do is characterize the mismatch here. It's often, from  
7 a command and control stand point, which is what the  
8 grid was really designed to do, was ensure that we have  
9 reliability, predictability, availability and we need to  
10 quantify that load impact.

11           Absolutely critical, but I think the other side  
12 of this is to really keep in mind that the customer,  
13 after all they are the one that pays the bill, actually  
14 need to have flexibility, need to ensure that there's a  
15 minimum operational burden, that it's easy to engage and  
16 that there's actually a return on investment, or a  
17 return on performance, such as Angie mentioned.

18           If you can click one more time; one of the  
19 things that I believe the demand response providers, the  
20 aggregators sometimes referred to, can do is actually  
21 bridge that gap.

22           One of the things that we can do is by enabling  
23 technologies, in good communications with customers, in  
24 creative design and aggregation of those programs I  
25 believe we can meet those outcomes.

1           Next please. This is an example of a very  
2 interesting pilot that was started with the economic  
3 demand response in PJM. The graph, itself, is PJM and  
4 it shows very robust participation in a program and then  
5 it shows the program effectively going away.

6           This is exactly what you can do to demand  
7 response if you over regulate it, if you change the  
8 rules and if you continue to make it difficult for  
9 customers to understand. You will chase all the  
10 customers away, which is what we saw in 2008.

11           We had a very robust, on the order of a \$50  
12 million economic demand response program in PJM, which  
13 effectively disappeared for three years.

14           The FERC has come back and helped us try and get  
15 compensation correct and we've begun to see that system  
16 or that program being to percolate again, and begin to  
17 ramp things up.

18           The biggest issue for us is let's make sure that  
19 as we get the rules right let's get them right once,  
20 let's lock them down, and let's educate customers, as  
21 well as the public, and then let them go ahead.

22           This is an important point because I think one  
23 of the challenges we face is the pursuit of perfection  
24 is the challenge that really kills all demand response.

25           The idea that it is not a generator is important

1 for us to keep in mind. And the idea that it will  
2 respond and perhaps we should design its response based  
3 on its characteristics, instead of its characteristics  
4 as seen as a generator.

5 Next please. This is a very good example of  
6 what a program, which is two programs put together, an  
7 economic demand response program and PJM, and layered on  
8 top of that is Act 129.

9 What you see on the vertical access here is  
10 effectively the use of megawatts. In this case it's a  
11 steel mill, using about 125 megawatts of power. And you  
12 can see their curtailment capability, they've reduced 75  
13 megawatts at the flip of a switch for a period of six  
14 hours and we're compensated about \$250,000 for that.

15 Click once. What you'll see is that actually  
16 provided about 55,000 homes with electricity. So, the  
17 ability to have these resources work well for us,  
18 communicate with them, plan, design these programs and  
19 implement, as they did here, and I think this is the  
20 first energy example in Pennsylvania, but the same  
21 happened in the Exelon or Picos world.

22 These programs are there, they can be done,  
23 whether you work with the utility directly -- the one  
24 requirement that they ask for in Act 129 is that the  
25 utilities had to work with aggregators, that they had to

1 work through third parties to implement these programs  
2 and I think they did a very successful job in that  
3 regard.

4 Please click. So, I think in closing what I'd  
5 like to try and make sure that we see is let's design  
6 these systems for demand response which are more inform  
7 and motivate versus command and control.

8 Click. This idea of notification is absolutely  
9 critical. That steel mill that was able to cut 75  
10 megawatts of load knew the day before that it was going  
11 to be an event. They knew approximately when to preplan  
12 that curtailment and shut down of an arc furnace, and  
13 did a very successful job over a long period of time.

14 By the way, they did that more than 100 hours  
15 during the summertime.

16 You can also see here that the more complex we  
17 make the measurement, whether it be guaranteed load  
18 drop, or whether it be firm service level, or both the  
19 important point here is let's not try and make it  
20 perfect. Let's get it close, let's understand its  
21 impact and then let's ensure that customers understand  
22 which rules they need to play with.

23 Last, again, a very important point, I think  
24 that Angie brought this up, is the carrot versus the  
25 stick. There's a natural predisposition that we want to

1 penalize people for nonperformance instead of incent  
2 them for performance. And I'm just suggesting that the  
3 more that we create regressive penalty structures, the  
4 more that people will shy away from that.

5 After all, their primary objective isn't in this  
6 case to reduce energy, it's to build a product, it's to  
7 run the fleet of the Navy. Those things, penalty  
8 structures simply swoop the customers and aggregators  
9 try and mitigate that to some level.

10 Please click. Lastly, pay for performance with  
11 an annual minimum. The annual minimum design structure  
12 is one of make it worth my while.

13 One of the concerns that we see today in Texas  
14 is perhaps as much as \$9,000-a-megawatt hour of  
15 compensation, but no guarantee that there will be an  
16 hour during the year.

17 So, with that in a mind a customer says, well,  
18 why bother? Maybe I'm going to get hit for it, maybe  
19 I'm not.

20 So, we need to have some sort of a framework in  
21 which a customer can go ahead and do that.

22 With one last click, so I guess what I would say  
23 is let's get started. Let's make sure for once we get  
24 the rules right, whatever right means in terms of the  
25 balance there it's absolutely critical because it's



1 still going to take us 18 to 36 months, in my view, to  
2 provide a reliable, predictable resource for the grid.  
3 Thanks.

4 MR. GRAVELY: Thank you.

5 And our last speaker today is John Rossi from  
6 Comverge. He was the co-founder of Comverge and also,  
7 prior to that, he spent about 25 years with Bell Labs  
8 doing research for AT&T and Lucent Technologies, so  
9 John.

10 MR. ROSSI: Thank you very much for the  
11 invitation today.

12 Click please. Comverge provides both  
13 residential, and commercial and industrial demand  
14 response. Today I'm going to speak from the residential  
15 perspective.

16 Our background on the residential side is that  
17 we have over 5 million devices in the field. Recently,  
18 we've been participating in programs in a turnkey  
19 fashion or in a pay-for-performance fashion.

20 So, over the last three years we've recruited  
21 about one and a quarter million customers into these  
22 programs for direct load control.

23 We've installed up to 220,000 devices in a  
24 single year. And, of course, this is scalable depending  
25 on the programs that we're running.

1           Last year we contributed or had control  
2   capability of contributing 32 gigawatts of peak energy.

3           In our marketing capability we've achieved  
4   penetration rates in a territory of over 30 percent of  
5   the addressable market. That would be the market of  
6   customers who have HVAC, central HVAC.

7           Over the course of time we've worked with all  
8   three of the California utilities in some way, shape or  
9   form.

10          The next slide just illustrates that we do  
11   different kind of programs with different types of  
12   technology.

13          So, we have a turnkey direct load control  
14   program where we're hired by a utility to provide all  
15   aspects of the program from marketing to installation,  
16   to M&V. And we're paid a fee for doing each of those  
17   services.

18          We've also been a pioneer in price-responsive  
19   programs, critical peak pricing. We've had a critical  
20   peak pricing program at Gulf Power for a decade now.

21          One of our key areas of contribution is in pay-  
22   for-performance direct load control. In these types of  
23   contracts we're paid for the megawatts that we provide  
24   to the system when requested by the utility or the ISO.

25          We've also had some experience in real-time

1 pricing programs where we used an existing direct load  
2 control program and gave the customer an option to opt  
3 to have us control automatically if a price reached a  
4 certain threshold.

5           So, those are the type of programs. And you can  
6 see that we've worked with all types of automation end  
7 points, thermostats, air conditioning control switches,  
8 or pool and water heater switches.

9           We also work with third party automation, if the  
10 need arises.

11           Next. So, I'd like to talk a little bit about  
12 the characteristics of the residential market and make a  
13 point as to why it's worth time to invest in this  
14 resource.

15           First of all, and maybe foremost, the  
16 residential air conditioning -- residential and small  
17 commercial air conditioning is a significant driver of  
18 the system peak.

19           If you have a program that attacks this peak,  
20 you can get incremental capacity from day one of the  
21 program. We can recruit customers and start installing,  
22 and you build the resource as a function of time.

23           The other thing about the resource is,  
24 obviously, it increases with the temperature. So, as  
25 the peak increases, so does the resource.

1           Residential demand response is and always has  
2   been 100 percent automated for fast dispatch and  
3   reliability.

4           It's also a resource that's load only, there's  
5   no generation involved.

6           It's available for many hours in a year, well in  
7   excess of 50 hours. We've run programs for approaching  
8   100 hours. The technology and the concepts have been  
9   proven for years across the country.

10          One other thing to keep in mind about a  
11   residential program is that it has a higher initial cost  
12   versus commercial and industrial programs because we're  
13   dealing with -- we're getting megawatts a kilowatt at a  
14   time. Whereas CNI, you can get many tens or hundreds of  
15   kilowatts with one customer.

16          But what we find is that over time the  
17   residential programs actually are less costly to run.

18          The residential and small commercial programs  
19   are also substantially less expensive than a peaker when  
20   you have comparable operational capabilities.

21          Also, I'd like to point out that dealing with  
22   residential and small commercial demand response has  
23   strong potential synergies with energy efficiency, so  
24   that's something that should be exploited.

25          So, let me give you the benefit of some of the

1 things that we've learned about residential programs,  
2 having run them for many years.

3 One that I think will surprise many is the first  
4 point here, that given a choice between a direct load  
5 control switch on an air conditioner compressor outside  
6 the house and a programmable thermostat inside the  
7 house, the majority of customers will pick the switch  
8 over the thermostat.

9 And the reasons for that are twofold. One is,  
10 probably most important you don't have to have someone  
11 come into your house to install the thermostat. And  
12 second, many people are happy with the thermostat that  
13 they have and they're not interested in getting a new  
14 one.

15 So, for those reasons what we find is that the  
16 majority of people, given a choice, the same program  
17 incentives will choose the switch.

18 The other thing that we've learned is that if  
19 participants in the direct load control program can opt  
20 out easily, they will.

21 We had one program where we had programmable  
22 communicating thermostats. One of those thermostats  
23 allowed instantaneous override at the thermostat and the  
24 second we required the customer to call the call center  
25 and we would opt them out of a control event.

1           And what we saw was that that added step of  
2   having to make a phone call reduced the actual opt-outs  
3   during peak events from over 30 percent to less than 1  
4   percent. So, that little extra step gets people to not  
5   opt out of the program.

6           I'll comment that critical peak pricing programs  
7   has fewer opt outs because the customer has that  
8   economic incentive, but variable pricing is a harder  
9   sell to customers because it's more complicated and it  
10   changes the basic way they pay for energy. It's a  
11   harder sell than direct load control.

12           One very important point that we've learned from  
13   marketing these programs over the years is that too many  
14   options cause confusion and actually inhibit sign up.  
15   So, if you give a customer a range of programs, a range  
16   of possible cycling strategies, et cetera, you'll  
17   actually inhibit their signing up for any program.

18           The last point here is that our residential  
19   programs, through two utilities, have been qualified for  
20   WECC ancillary services, 10-minute response, and at  
21   guaranteed quantities.

22           So, last let me give you some of our  
23   recommendations on the residential side.

24           We believe that the readily addressable market  
25   for residential programs is between 10 and 25 percent of

1 the addressable market.

2 We say this after having recruited customers  
3 through programs across the country.

4 And given that this is the case, if you want to  
5 get fast response programs and resource adequacy grade  
6 programs, you should make it such that you recruit into  
7 the highest value program first.

8 Because as I said in the previous slide, if you  
9 have multiple programs out there, customers are going to  
10 pick one and that's the end of it. They're going to  
11 say, well, I did my part and they're not going to move  
12 to the program that you most desire them to be on. So,  
13 you have to think of this in advance.

14 So, start with the program that's of most value  
15 and then incrementally add programs over time because  
16 you have to do this anyway, because different customers  
17 respond to different types of marketing.

18 To do this, you obviously have to plan the  
19 rollout in advance. And because these multiple messages  
20 add confusion, so you have to say I'm going to focus  
21 here, and then I'm going to move over here, and it has  
22 to be done in advance.

23 And through all of this and probably most  
24 importantly customer education is important, but it has  
25 to mesh with the goal that you're trying to reach.

1           Also, we would recommend that since this is a  
2 very specialized area to run and recruit customers into  
3 these programs that this be a third-party-outsourced,  
4 pay-for-performance model.

5           And we would advocate pay for performance at all  
6 levels. The current programs in California have very  
7 lucrative fixed payments to customers which affect the  
8 cost-effectiveness of those programs.

9           We don't believe that that's necessary, that you  
10 can design a pay-for-performance incentive and still get  
11 customers onto the programs.

12           And we also believe that, certainly, the  
13 curtailment service providers should also be paid for  
14 performance.

15           And we believe that regulations should be in  
16 place that provide a mechanism to value the synergy  
17 between energy efficiency and demand response at the  
18 residential and small commercial level. Thank you.

19           MR. GRAVELY: Thank you all. Given the time, so  
20 are there any questions from the dais?

21           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Well, I could come up  
22 with a ton of them. I know we're really pressed for  
23 time and Suzanne is, oh, my God, he's going to do it  
24 again.

25           So, I'm going to refrain and really see if



1 others on the dais want to ask questions. I want to,  
2 first, just thank you all for being here because,  
3 really, you're the leaders in this area in a very real  
4 way and I want to really encourage you to keep, and I  
5 know you will, keep plugged into what we're doing here.  
6 I mean this is really the first step and I'm really  
7 going to depend on your knowledge and understanding of  
8 the customer, the value proposition, the needs of the  
9 system to sort of figure out how to get this right.

10 So with that I'll pass to anybody else on the  
11 dais who wants to ask some questions.

12 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: Yeah, I have a  
13 question. I mean we're dealing with a lot of actors  
14 here. We have, in most places, including California, a  
15 system operator, we have the aggregator, we have the  
16 utility, we have the customer.

17 And, you know, based on your experience what is  
18 the most efficient institutional arrangement among those  
19 different actors? You know, is there one model that  
20 stands out to you as the best to work with or, you know,  
21 are there just a variety of different models and you  
22 deal with what you get?

23 MR. DIZY: I'll take a crack at starting. I  
24 think there's a very important role for the ISO to  
25 start. And the key thing there is to just find the

1 products that you want.

2           It's very easy to get caught up in this notion  
3 of, you know, direct load control, oh, so now I've got  
4 real-time reaction.

5           I think the single factor that gets  
6 underestimated the most is how often are you going to  
7 want to use it?

8           So, when you define what the products are, are  
9 they going to have to be bi-directional, meaning does  
10 the load actually have to consumer more and less  
11 sometimes, like a regulation product, or are you okay  
12 with it not doing that?

13           Is it going to be energy neutral or not?

14           And then, you know, as I say, how often?

15           So, when we think about rent products that  
16 you're going to want to have, those may be called tens,  
17 hundreds of times a year.

18           If we take the extreme and go to frequency  
19 regulations, if you work it out, every four seconds is  
20 7.88 million times a year.

21           So, I think it's crucial to define what you want  
22 first.

23           The second thing, you asked what actors. I  
24 really think there is an important role for the utility  
25 in carrying the message of the importance of these

1 programs and I think that will increase.

2 I think it's very clear that the average  
3 consumer probably gets DR. They get having enough of  
4 something because that's a very common construct.

5 The notion of flexibility you shouldn't  
6 underestimate, right, that idea that there's actually  
7 enough power in the system it's just not moving fast  
8 enough, because I don't think the average person gets  
9 the destructive nature of -- or, you know, needing to  
10 use it the second it's created.

11 And then, you know, so I think there's a role  
12 for all of the actors. I think there's a leadership  
13 role for the CEC and the CPUC, but with heavy, heavy  
14 work from the other actors involved.

15 MS. TIERNEY-LLOYD: Commissioner Florio, I guess  
16 an observation would be there does seem to be many  
17 layers here relative to other markets, with all the  
18 entities that you just expressed.

19 However, I think the market design and the way  
20 that this market developed is very different from other  
21 markets, as well.

22 And we started with a retail market structure,  
23 developing the resources there, so aggregators through  
24 utilities, and then layered on top of that a CAISO  
25 opportunity.

1           So, we think for probably the foreseeable future  
2 all of those entities are probably going to need to  
3 continue to be involved because we are transitioning  
4 into what this new market is going to look like. And  
5 especially because of the economic, lack of economic  
6 incentives for participation it's our perspective that  
7 even if we complete the Rule 24 process expeditiously,  
8 the realistic opportunity for participating in the  
9 wholesale market in the near term is still probably  
10 going to be through these utility contracts just because  
11 of the capacity concerns.

12           But in other markets, for example, like PJM, it  
13 is a much cleaner, straight forward process of, you  
14 know, aggregator participating directly in that market.

15           And then layered -- I'll just add one small --  
16 and layered on top of that utility programs. So, it  
17 really started from the reverse position that we're  
18 starting from.

19           MR. EVANS: Yeah, I would take the -- would  
20 support the same thinking. I guess there is clearly  
21 here a structure which we have today, which I would  
22 characterize as retail programs.

23           Certainly, in PJM it's more of a wholesale  
24 market that seems to be effective in many ways. But  
25 that said, we also saw through Act 129, state-based

1 programs worked very effective.

2 I guess the one thing I'd introduce that is  
3 somewhat maybe a different thinking is that while we may  
4 need to design a California unique solution, for  
5 customers like I have across the U.S. and around the  
6 world, Angie from Wal-Mart and others, the multi-  
7 jurisdictional customer, how they buy power, why can't  
8 they buy power like they buy telecom today? And how  
9 might we evolve that over many years in order to allow  
10 them to source power.

11 Perhaps, as we know in some cases, customers  
12 such as Safeway get their own gas, convert that gas to  
13 electrons, with an off-take agreement and supply their  
14 own stores.

15 So, I think we just need to think beyond the  
16 current design and think about how we might enable a  
17 customer to buy national power, allow for that to be  
18 paid for and distributed across its footprint.

19 And I think that might help put the customer in  
20 advance or put the customer's centric view in mind.

21 MR. ROSSI: From a residential program  
22 perspective, given the significant up-front investment  
23 the best structure is a long-term contract, which is  
24 probably more conducive to a utility contract.

25 For example, there's been no residential demand

1 response that's been provided by a third party into the  
2 PJM market because the visibility isn't long enough  
3 to -- and the stability isn't long enough to make the  
4 investment comfortably.

5 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Yeah, that's  
6 interesting.

7 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: One thought I had, as  
8 I understand the aggregator-managed programs in  
9 California, and I don't claim to be an expert, you're  
10 sort of selling a bundled product to the utility. And  
11 one thought I had is maybe as we move forward we might  
12 want to unbundle that so you have a capacity contract  
13 with the utility but you sell ancillary services,  
14 energy, whatever directly to the ISO.

15 Does that make sense or am I just making it more  
16 confusing?

17 MS. TIERNEY-LLOYD: I guess one thought on that  
18 is -- and this has been the tension between the retail  
19 programs and the CAISO market, which is who has the  
20 ability to call the resource and dispatch the resource?

21 And the utilities see the value of the programs  
22 not only to address system concerns, but also to address  
23 local concerns.

24 So, my immediate thought to your proposal, which  
25 is an interesting proposal that I'd like to spend more

1 time thinking about, is that if the energy and the  
2 ancillary services are being dispatch essentially -- or  
3 bid by the aggregator, that takes some of the control  
4 away from the utility who owns the capacity.

5 So, that's an initial thought.

6 MR. DIZY: I can add a little bit to that. I  
7 mean PJM has gone some ways to thinking about this  
8 because the capacity market predated the idea that loads  
9 might participate in some of these flexibility products,  
10 like frequency regulation.

11 And I think it's absolutely worth thinking about  
12 when you're at the front end of the rulemaking because  
13 it's definitely harder to fix them after the fact.

14 I think what you want to think about is the idea  
15 that there could be more than one aggregator associated  
16 with the same customer because they will offer different  
17 products and services.

18 And that will be true over the future, right, as  
19 people invent new things and new ways for loads to  
20 participate in the power system.

21 Number two, you want to think about which  
22 products do you think are compatible with each other and  
23 which ones aren't?

24 So, you know, DR which is called -- or let's  
25 call it traditional capacity DR that might be called in,

1   you know, a few tens of hours a year versus some  
2   flexibility products that might be called in hundreds or  
3   thousands, you have to decide if you believe those are  
4   compatible products or not, i.e. can a customer bid  
5   both?

6           And I think if you put clarity into what those  
7   rules look like then you can absolutely have people  
8   participate in multiple ways as best for them.

9           Another piece of that is sub-metering, so  
10   allowing a load to subdivide its actual assets. We tend  
11   to think -- our thinking tends to stop at the utility  
12   meter but, you know, I'll submit to you you've got a  
13   large factor. It's got, say, 4 megawatts of  
14   environmental and very flexible load that they can't  
15   turn off for four hours or five hours, but it's got  
16   flexibility, and you've got other load at that plant,  
17   production lines that you don't want to touch very  
18   often, but when you do you're willing to do it for, you  
19   know, five or ten times a year, for four hours at a time  
20   you actually do want to shut it off.

21           So, they're different. So, allow those loads to  
22   subdivide themselves and you'll get much higher levels  
23   of participation.

24           MR. ROSSI: I think that the idea has merit and  
25   should be pursued further. One precept that I would say



1 is that the capacity payment be viewed as an insurance  
2 payment and, hence, you can do energy in other programs  
3 and still get the capacity payment, it not be inhibited  
4 as it is in some jurisdictions, I might add.

5 MR. EVANS: Yeah, the one last piece that I  
6 would add is the fundamental question of who owns the  
7 customer and that is not clear in the programs that we  
8 have.

9 I think I would characterize it I own my  
10 customers, yet those customers are actually represented,  
11 I think in the PG&E and SDE structure, as their  
12 customers.

13 Putting us at odds with the utilities where who  
14 owns the customer is probably not the right design.

15 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Could I just dig into  
16 that a little bit? So, in PJM, you know, I get the  
17 historical differences there.

18 But what do the utilities, you know, the load-  
19 serving entities feel about their customers having a  
20 direct connection with the ISO, with PJM?

21 MR. EVANS: Yeah, there's a number of different  
22 designs, depending on the state. So, in some cases you  
23 have, as in Dominion, for the most part a fairly  
24 vertically integrated where they own both the LSE and  
25 EDC roles.

1           In other places, like Pennsylvania, it's  
2 actually split. So, you could have the LSE, they could  
3 buy power from most anybody, yet it's still delivered  
4 through PICO, or First Energy, or what have you.

5           So, it's a little more of a disaggregated market  
6 in that design.

7           In all of those cases, though, what we do is  
8 represent the customer as a aggregator and then present  
9 that customer's load as an asset.

10          Then the verification of that is through PJM and  
11 then back into the EDC so that it ties out to their  
12 bills.

13          COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: So, this is all  
14 extremely helpful.

15          I'm going to sort of make a last call here. It  
16 looks like Commissioner Peterman wants to ask another  
17 question.

18          And I'm hopeful, I see Joe Eto back there  
19 nodding and so I think it's probably a good bet that  
20 we're going to dig into this structural issue later on  
21 in the day.

22          But I really feel like one of the key issues  
23 here is how we can -- is what market constructs, you  
24 know, construct or constructs are actually going to  
25 convey a clear value proposition to the customer so they

1 opt in to do something, right. Whatever the structure  
2 of that ends up looking like that the customer has to  
3 feel motivated to make that decision and allow those  
4 things to happen on their facility, or at their home, et  
5 cetera. So, hopefully, we can sort of keep our eyes on  
6 that prize.

7 CPUC COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: A quick question.  
8 Apologies if you touched upon this earlier in  
9 presentations.

10 With regards to the customers that you're  
11 aggregating in PJM, to what extent are these customers  
12 fulfilling their DR obligations by switching to backup  
13 diesel generators?

14 And then to what extent is that switch being  
15 calculated or considered as a part of the State's  
16 overall greenhouse gas policies?

17 MR. EVANS: Right, I'll address that. So,  
18 roughly 10 percent of our generation is currently  
19 permitted diesel backup generation. Another, roughly  
20 another 10 percent would be based on other forms of  
21 backup generation, including what might be battery  
22 storage. So think of it as other than curtailing of  
23 load, it's behind-the-meter generation, if you will.

24 So, roughly 20 percent of our loads overall,  
25 half of which is diesel, all of which is properly

1 permitted under the EPA's regulations. Which, I might  
2 add, that sometimes are at odds with the state  
3 regulations, which can often cause some difficulties for  
4 PJM.

5 So, we have that problem today. As an example,  
6 in New Jersey you're only permitted to use that  
7 generation if, in fact, there's a voltage reduction when  
8 in fact there may be an event called with no voltage  
9 reduction.

10 CPUC COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: And that 10  
11 percent, is that your policy, is that the PJM's state  
12 policy?

13 MR. EVANS: No, PJM can speak to theirs. I  
14 think their number is closer to one-third, but I'm not  
15 certain about that.

16 CPUC COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Okay, but that's  
17 just your company.

18 MR. EVANS: That just happens to be the makeup  
19 of our customers.

20 CPUC COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: But it's not  
21 limited to 10 percent.

22 MR. EVANS: Not at all.

23 CPUC COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Okay. Others,  
24 Mona, did you have a comment on that?

25 MS. TIERNEY-LLOYD: Yes. We use backup

1 generation to the extent, again, that it's permitted and  
2 compliant with either state or EPA regulations, which  
3 currently limit dispatch to 60 hours per year for  
4 emergency purposes.

5 And the number that we have in our portfolio, in  
6 PJM, I think is somewhere in the 15 percent range.

7 MR. DIZY: So, Enbala's not a traditional demand  
8 response provider, so it's not capacity, it's  
9 flexibility, but 100 percent of what we do, actually  
10 everywhere, is done when modulating load.

11 CPUC COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Okay, thank you,  
12 that's helpful. That's just a point I want to make sure  
13 we keep in mind for the overall greenhouse gas impact  
14 since that's the whole point of doing some of this in  
15 the first place.

16 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Yeah, I think that's  
17 a really core reason behind why my thinking is, at  
18 least, that we're going to end up with a California  
19 solution and the air quality issues, and our history of  
20 regulation in that area is going to be different from  
21 anywhere else. And so we've really -- the makeup of  
22 these products has got to take that into account. But  
23 it's a great point and that other experience is really  
24 interesting because, you know, it has to do with what  
25 the customer needs to meet their load requirements and

1 keep their business going. So, I think backup  
2 generation often can do that.

3 So, are there any other, maybe going once, going  
4 twice, any other questions on the dais?

5 I'll pass it back to Suzanne and it looks like  
6 we're probably on track to reconvene at quarter of 2:00.

7 MS. KOROSSEC: Yeah, let's try to do very  
8 promptly at 1:45.

9 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: So, I hope you're not  
10 all too hungry but thanks a lot, that was very, very  
11 good discussion.

12 (Off the record at 12:42 p.m.)

13 (Reconvene at 1:50 p.m.)

14 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: All right let's see  
15 if we can get moving here. It's ten of 2:00 everybody.  
16 Let's see if we can get going. We've got a lot of  
17 ground to cover today and we got a good start this  
18 morning and, hopefully, we can keep things moving  
19 forward through the afternoon.

20 MR. ETO: Good afternoon. My name is Joe Eto.  
21 I'm a scientist at the Lawrence Berkeley National  
22 Laboratory --

23 MS. KOROSSEC: Folks could you please sit down.

24 MR. ETO: -- where I lead the Electricity  
25 Markets and Policy Group. Among other things I lead R&D

1 demonstrations and electricity reliability technologies,  
2 including demonstrations involving the residential AC  
3 load control fleets of both Edison and PG&E and  
4 demonstrate implementation of non-spinning reserve in  
5 the California ISO, in a simulated version of the  
6 California ISO market receiving dispatch signals from  
7 the ISO.

8 I'm very pleased today to moderate this panel.  
9 I think we've heard this morning that market structure  
10 matters and so I think it's very appropriate that we  
11 hear perspectives both from the Federal level, as well  
12 as our brethren ISO's and RTO's across the country about  
13 how those structural issues play out and the way that  
14 demand response has developed, what their plans are for  
15 future development, and what are some of the challenges  
16 that they see.

17 I've asked each of the speakers to speak broadly  
18 to these topics, really as a way of introduction. I  
19 know that the panel is very -- that the panel of  
20 Commissioners is very interested in this topic and so  
21 I'd like to maximize the amount of time for your  
22 questions and interaction with our panelists.

23 So with that let me start by introducing  
24 MaryBeth Tighe. She's the Senior Technical and Policy  
25 Advisory to Chairman Jon Wellinghoff with the Federal

1 Energy Regulatory Commission. She advises the chairman  
2 in his consideration of policy matters and in particular  
3 regarding his high priority for designing wholesale  
4 markets that operate and plan efficient, and cost-  
5 effectively and reliably to integrate demand resources,  
6 renewables and other emerging technologies.

7 MaryBeth has over 30 years of energy industry  
8 experience, including stints as a Vice-President and  
9 Director for Regulatory Affairs for Statwell Energy and  
10 Amerada Hess.

11 And back when I met her she was Director of  
12 Integrated Resource Planning at the Maryland Public  
13 Service Commission.

14 So, thank you very much MaryBeth for joining us.

15 (WebEx operator interruption)

16 MS. KOROSSEC: All right, we're looking here to  
17 see if we've still got her online. MaryBeth, are you  
18 there?

19 (WebEx operator interruption)

20 MS. KOROSSEC: It looks like MaryBeth may have  
21 lost her connection, so we'll try to get her hooked back  
22 up again.

23 So, maybe we can introduce some of the other  
24 panelists while we're trying to get her back on.

25 MR. ETO: Okay, that's fine. Let's go to our



1 second panelist. I'm very pleased to introduce Suzanne  
2 Covino. She is a Senior Consultant for the Emerging  
3 Markets Program at PJM Interconnection. She previously  
4 served PJM as a Manager for Demand Side Response. And  
5 she's formerly also been involved with the New Power  
6 Company as a Director of Government Affairs, and also, a  
7 Director of Government Affairs for Enron, covering the  
8 mid-Atlantic and northeast regions of the U.S.

9 Suzanne.

10 MS. COVINO: Thank you very much. And thank you  
11 very kindly for your invitation to share a little of our  
12 experience at PJM with you today.

13 I heard earlier the question, well, we look to  
14 the east and we see 8,500 megawatts of demand response  
15 actually out there doing capacity, what's your secret?  
16 And the secret is two words, the capacity market.

17 And, more specifically, the reliability pricing  
18 model that our stakeholders put in place in the FERC  
19 back in 2007.

20 It's a forward market, three years forward, so  
21 planned resources can offer in and make sure their costs  
22 get covered and have some time to aggregate load  
23 reduction capability.

24 And it's locational. It shows generators and  
25 folks doing energy efficiency and folks doing DR where

1 we need it the most.

2           These markets, however, are dynamic. Right now  
3 over 95 percent of all the revenues paid to curtailment  
4 service providers by the wholesale market of PJM are for  
5 capacity?

6           Will it always be that way? I sincerely doubt  
7 it. It changes. Markets are dynamic, prices change  
8 over time as supply leaves or load increases. So, it's  
9 important to keep that in mind when you're looking at  
10 market design issues.

11           In our markets there's a function and it's  
12 called curtailment service provider. Competitive  
13 aggregators can do that function in some of the states.  
14 Utility companies can do that function. Load-serving  
15 entities can do that function.

16           Who gets to do it is up to the state regulatory  
17 commissions and we have 13 of them, plus the District of  
18 Columbia, that we work with.

19           We have a relevant electricity retail rate  
20 authority, or a state commission, or a muni, or a co-op  
21 and they decide who gets to be a curtailment service  
22 provider in PJM's wholesale markets.

23           So, we have a wide variety. We have some  
24 states, like Indiana and Kentucky, they tend to favor  
25 having their utilities perform the curtailment service

1 provider function.

2 But we have other states like Maryland, New  
3 Jersey, Pennsylvania, Ohio, Illinois, the District of  
4 Columbia and Delaware who are all part of MADRI, the  
5 Mid-Atlantic Distributed Resources Initiative, and  
6 they're rather keen to have competitive suppliers  
7 operate in their markets to a greater or lesser extent,  
8 again depending on their own policy preferences.

9 So, we've learned over time how to manage and  
10 try to provide as many options as we can for load  
11 reduction capability to come into our markets.

12 I guess the other important sort of market  
13 structure question would be we've built the reliability  
14 pricing model on a fairly firm foundation.

15 At PJM, we've been at this demand response for  
16 about ten years. And way back at the beginning, the  
17 2002 timeframe, we worked very closely with our  
18 stakeholders and responded as best we could to the  
19 policy directives from our regulator, the Federal Energy  
20 Regulatory Commission.

21 What we found was by integrating demand response  
22 into the very fabric of our markets on June 1st, 2006, I  
23 think we really lit an important match under a lot of  
24 curtailment service providers. No more programs, no  
25 more add-ons, no more three years of this and two years

1 of that.

2 Demand response joined the market in an  
3 integrated fashion, going forward for once and for all.  
4 And we saw results. Did they come real quick? No, it  
5 took some time. But the message was out there that  
6 demand response was an integrated part of our markets.

7 By August 18th of 2006 EnerNoc had provided us  
8 with the first demand side resource in our synchronized  
9 reserve market.

10 Notice we had to change the name of it from  
11 spinning reserve to synch reserve.

12 And then, as I think Ron mentioned a little bit  
13 earlier, his team had the distinction and honor of being  
14 the first CSP to provide us with regulation, frequency  
15 regulation November 21st, 2011.

16 So, again, capacity market, I think someone  
17 earlier, on an earlier panel said define the products.  
18 Define what you need and then get out of the way and let  
19 folks come in and do what they do so well, think up new  
20 and innovative ways to solve problems and provide  
21 services.

22 Now, one other thing I want to make you aware of  
23 and that is more recently we've developed still another  
24 option for load reduction capability to participate in  
25 our markets. It's called price responsive demand.

1           And essentially what it does is it accounts for  
2 load reduction capability on the load side of the  
3 market, rather than on the supply side of the market  
4 where we've more or less shoehorned it in for the last  
5 ten years.

6           And the key point behind this, beside the fact  
7 that we've got this option out there, market rules ready  
8 to recognize its benefits, is the fact that we did it in  
9 collaboration with state regulators.

10           So, we do routine visits with all of our state  
11 commissions and sit down and talk with them about what's  
12 on their mind.

13           One of those visits to Ohio, Commissioner  
14 Scentella said, you know what, I got these utilities  
15 coming to me and they want a decision right quick on how  
16 much I'm willing to approve their deployment of advanced  
17 metering infrastructure. I've got them breathing down  
18 my neck because there's stimulus funds out there that  
19 may be available for them. We've got to make the  
20 decision quickly.

21           But I'll be danged if I'm going to approve this  
22 thing and not have responsive customers, decisions  
23 implemented, recognized and accounted for in the  
24 wholesale market.

25           And we said you know what -- and this is we,

1 Andy Ott, our Senior Vice-President for Markets said,  
2 you know what I've got some concerns, too. If you  
3 deploy these resources and people begin to change their  
4 behavior, my load forecasts are going to be off because  
5 they're all based on history. History when there was no  
6 AMI, when there were no dynamic retail rates to send  
7 messages to customers about when to reduce their usage.

8 So, I've got worries about this, too. We've got  
9 to talk about this further. And we did, and our  
10 stakeholders did, and our board supported it.

11 And now we've got the market rules sitting there  
12 when the retail side of the market is ready to embrace  
13 it and move on. And, hopefully, with some of the  
14 exciting things happening right out here in Silicon  
15 Valley, around the Smart Grid, it won't be long before  
16 we actually begin to see folks venturing into and taking  
17 advantage of price-responsive demand. Thanks.

18 MR. ETO: Thank you, Susan.

19 I'm told that we have MaryBeth on the line. So,  
20 MaryBeth if you're ready, we'd love to hear from you.

21 MS. TIGHE: I am here. Good afternoon. Are my  
22 slides showing there?

23 MR. ETO: Yes, they are.

24 MS. TIGHE: Thank you very much. Good  
25 afternoon, I'm MaryBeth Tighe. The Federal Energy

1 Regulatory Commission, or FERC for short, regulates the  
2 rates, terms and conditions of sales and transmission of  
3 electricity in natural gas and interstate commerce. And  
4 FERC has, for several years, held the view that demand  
5 response resources can help operate the electricity grid  
6 in wholesale markets more reliably, efficiently, and  
7 cost-effectively to the benefit of all consumers.

8           The Commission has worked to ensure that  
9 wholesale market designs and rules for planning and  
10 operating the transmission system are ready to provide  
11 access to these resources on a fair basis.

12           In the past 15 years FERC has approved various  
13 utility proposals to call upon customers to reduce  
14 demand on a few hours' notice during critical conditions  
15 or emergencies on the grid.

16           Usually, these customers are asked to reduce  
17 only a few times a year, for a few hours, as a last  
18 resort for reliability.

19           But with the rapid evolution of communications  
20 and consumer technologies, FERC recognized that demand  
21 response resources are capable of acting more often and  
22 more quickly than only in emergencies.

23           So, beginning with Orders 890 and 693 in 2007,  
24 and Order No. 719 in 2008 the Commission formalized,  
25 through rulemaking, that demand response resources could

1 be used as a tool to operate the grid more efficiently  
2 and reliably and to plan for a reliable transmission  
3 system.

4 If possible, are you able to move to slide 2?

5 Thank you.

6 In 2009 FERC staff published the National  
7 Assessment of Demand Response Potential. The assessment  
8 found that demand response had the potential to reduce  
9 peak demand by 15 to almost 25 percent of peak load  
10 nationwide by 2019.

11 The potential for California was similar and it  
12 was estimated to be from 7 to 17 percent of peak demand  
13 in 2019, depending on the information and technologies  
14 offered to help consumers manage their electricity  
15 usage.

16 In a separate survey of all market participants  
17 in 2012, FERC staff found that advanced metering in the  
18 U.S. had grown to 23 percent of all electric meters and  
19 that the reported demand response capability nationwide  
20 had grown to 72 gigawatts, or about 10 percent of peak  
21 demand.

22 In this particular survey demand response  
23 capability is the actually installed demand response  
24 capability to reduce when called.

25 While 70 percent of California customers had



1 some form of advanced metering by 2012, the report found  
2 that demand response capability was at about 200  
3 megawatts.

4 Could you proceed to the third slide, please?

5 Thank you.

6 Today over 4,000 megawatts of demand resources  
7 participate in wholesale energy and ancillary services  
8 markets, and about 18,000 megawatts participate in  
9 capacity markets, with participation expected to  
10 increase in coming years in all of these markets.

11 Typically, participation involves integrating  
12 price bids, bids from demand response resources into the  
13 clearing of the respective market in lieu of using more  
14 costly resources.

15 This slide shows the market opportunities open  
16 to demand resources today in the various markets in RTOs  
17 across the country.

18 Recently FERC has taken steps to provide fair  
19 access to markets that make the investment in demand  
20 response capability more attractive to customers.

21 In Order No. 745, regarding demand response  
22 compensation in organized wholesale energy markets, the  
23 Commission determined that when an RTO dispatches demand  
24 response resources to balance supply and demands in its  
25 energy markets, and it's cost-effective to do so, then

1 the demand resources should be compensated at the market  
2 clearing price.

3 Second, in Order No. 755, regarding frequency  
4 regulation compensation in organized markets, the  
5 Commission directed RTOs to pay resources that can  
6 quickly and accurately respond to the operator's signal  
7 to correct frequency deviations to pay them in  
8 accordance with their performance.

9 Maintaining frequency within a tolerance band is  
10 crucial to the reliable operation of the transmission  
11 system and is called frequency regulation service.

12 Demand response resources may be able to respond  
13 very quickly and accurately, and will be paid with their  
14 performance once compliance with 755 has been completed.

15 Also through this service demand response will  
16 help to integrate variable resources into the grid.

17 Last June the Commission proposed to extend this  
18 pay-for-performance approach to frequency regulation  
19 into areas outside RTOs.

20 And then third, the Commission recently  
21 reiterated in Order 1000, that non-transmission  
22 alternatives, such as demand response resources, may be  
23 considered in transmission planning.

24 I appreciate the opportunity to discuss FERC's  
25 market initiatives and policies with regard to demand

1 response and I look forward to your questions.

2 MR. ETO: Thank you very much, MaryBeth.

3 Next, we have Joel Mickey. He's the Director of  
4 Market Design and Development for the Electric  
5 Reliability Council of Texas, or ERCOT. His team is  
6 tasked with providing technical and business expertise  
7 in support of stakeholder internal market monitoring and  
8 PUC activities related to strategic market design  
9 initiatives.

10 Currently, this includes resource adequacy  
11 issues, demand response, pilot projects such as fast  
12 response to regulation service, and weather-sensitive  
13 demand response.

14 Mr. Mickey's previous roles at ERCOT have  
15 included Director of Grid Operations, Director of  
16 Wholesale Market Operation Systems, and Manager of  
17 Market Operations Support. Joel.

18 MR. MICKEY: Well, thank you for having me here  
19 today. I thought I'd talk a little bit about some of  
20 the DR programs we currently have going on at ERCOT,  
21 some of the issues surrounding those programs and what  
22 we're working on next.

23 With that, we have several different types of  
24 load resources participating in ERCOT currently. One is  
25 called load resources and they provide responsive

1    reserve ancillary services.

2               We procure 2,300 megawatts in ancillary services  
3    each day for a responsive reserve service. We limit 50  
4    percent of that to be provided by load resources and  
5    every day we get pretty much that whole 50 percent from  
6    load resources.

7               These load resources are typically large  
8    industrial loads. There's 214 that are registered and  
9    with a total combined capacity of 2,650 megawatts.

10              Load resources are dispatched during emergency  
11    alerts so they are -- it's only when we're in an  
12    emergency event when they can be dispatched, not just  
13    during a normal business day.

14              We also have controllable load resources. That  
15    was talked about a little bit this morning. These are  
16    sophisticated control systems that can actually move up  
17    and down to a signal. We only have one of those right  
18    now and it's roughly 20 megawatts.

19              Then emergency response service is another  
20    ancillary service. It's either 10 minutes and now we  
21    have a 30-minute pilot going on to -- these are deployed  
22    during emergency events, also. Again, usually mid to  
23    large commercial/industrial customers and they're  
24    procured on a three-month contract cycles. So, four  
25    times a year we procure for the next three months on

1 these services.

2 And we've broken down the hours to try to --  
3 instead of doing it for the whole 24-hour period, we  
4 tried to find a way that -- like the Wal-Marts and the  
5 Targets, you know, have air conditioner load during the  
6 peak hours of the day, so we carve that out as one time  
7 period that they can participate in.

8 There's other industries that can participate  
9 all day or on the weekend, so there's different time  
10 periods that kind of help encourage participation.

11 And then a lot of them told us if you can give  
12 us 30 minutes' notice, instead of 10 minutes that they  
13 would have more that they could offer. So, we're doing  
14 that pilot right now.

15 So, in sum, we have about 1,400 megawatts of  
16 loads providing responsive, we have 550 megawatts of  
17 ERS. We also have some legacy transmission distribution  
18 programs, it's about 240 megawatts. So, roughly,  
19 there's 2,000 megawatts and with our system peak it  
20 represents about 3 percent of our load.

21 Also mentioned this morning that -- it's not a  
22 program that we have, but the way our tariffs work in  
23 Texas, it's called 4CP. I don't know if you guys heard  
24 that this morning, but it stands for 4 coincident peaks.  
25 It's how the loads kind of pay for -- how their capacity

1 is calculated for their transmission capacity costs.

2 Well, that rule actually incents demand response  
3 because every -- every large industrial load will try to  
4 figure out when their highest peak's going to be and  
5 they'll try to curtail it, and that will set their rate  
6 for the rest of the year.

7 So, it's a large factor in demand response in  
8 Texas. The only problem is we don't know how much it is  
9 because we don't know what their peak would have been,  
10 but it does at least keep them down.

11 We also have some -- you know, Texas is a de-  
12 regulated retail choice for about three-fourths of our  
13 customers. And we're not responsible for how the retail  
14 rates work in those areas.

15 But we are starting to see some types of  
16 critical peak pricing come to play. Again, we're not in  
17 control of that so we don't know how much it is. We're  
18 doing studies and surveys to find out how much of it is  
19 out there to try and keep track of that.

20 Unfortunately, when you have those kind of  
21 products, either the 4CP or the critical peak pricing  
22 they're what we call passive response. And over time  
23 those passive responses get built into the load forecast  
24 so you don't really know how much you're getting, but  
25 you might see a difference between what you're

1 anticipating the load on the grid to be and what it  
2 actually was.

3           And we also do voluntary appeals. Again, we  
4 don't know how much of that is baked into what happens,  
5 but we do -- have improved our Twittering and our  
6 outreach to tell people when we're having a critical day  
7 ahead. And with a little bit of warning, a little  
8 advanced notice we're getting a little bit more demand  
9 response that way, also.

10           In Texas we've had a long discussion on whether  
11 we should have a capacity market like PJM has, which  
12 definitely will bring a lot of demand response, or if  
13 we're going to keep an energy-only market. Right now  
14 the decision hasn't been made, so we're still energy  
15 only.

16           But one of the things we did in response to that  
17 is we're raising the offer caps. And for 2011 they're  
18 \$3,000, 2012 \$4,500, they go up to \$9,000 in 2015.

19           We do know that that will incent more demand  
20 response, at least passively. Again, we just hope to  
21 have some kind of demand response programs where we can  
22 capture -- we know what the price sensitively is where  
23 we're going to break off at those different points. And  
24 I'll talk about that in a minute, what we're going to do  
25 about that.

1           Just so you know how often we have these  
2   scarcity pricing intervals, when I looked at last years'  
3   data we were -- one of our problems is our energy is  
4   really too cheap. Our wholesale prices, in Texas a lot  
5   of it's natural gas and a lot of wind, too. And 97.7  
6   percent of the time we're under \$50 on our wholesale  
7   price for power, for a megawatt of power.

8           Going up to \$100 it's 1.4 percent of the time.  
9   Up to \$1,000 it's one-tenth of a percent. And up to the  
10   peak it's only four-hundredths of a percent that we're  
11   at anywhere close to the peak prices.

12          So, you know, one of our problems is that prices  
13   are so cheap we can't get generation built and we also  
14   can't get demand response because why would anybody want  
15   to go to all the trouble being really hot and  
16   uncomfortable on the one day a year where it's really  
17   hot out when the price is this cheap. So, anyway, we're  
18   working on that.

19          One of the things we -- we think we've got a lot  
20   of commercial participation and what we'd really like to  
21   see is the mass market for -- the DR for mass market  
22   residential customers to come into play. But because we  
23   have the retail choice, it's really hard for the  
24   aggregators to come into Texas.

25          Retail switching, people are switching every six



1 months or a year. And, you know, an aggregator or  
2 someone, a service provider doesn't want to put in a  
3 \$1,000 piece of equipment and then have it be useless  
4 six months later when they switch to another provider.

5           Also, our retail electric providers don't really  
6 have an incentive to, or the desire to try to -- well,  
7 they'd like to lock a customer for three years, but no  
8 customer wants to be locked up for three years so it's  
9 really not a selling point.

10           And then it's just the cost and infrastructure  
11 of putting in a device.

12           So, there's really three people that want to  
13 make money in a retail case, the DR provider or the  
14 person who's putting in the equipment wants something,  
15 usually a capacity payment. The residential customer  
16 wants a cost savings or a capacity payment. And a  
17 retail electric provider wants something for going  
18 through all that trouble.

19           So, that's really where our -- where we have the  
20 most ability to have DR and it's also the hardest place  
21 for us to get DR. You actually would have an easier --  
22 an easier go at that in your current structures that you  
23 have today.

24           Some of the things we're working on. We're  
25 trying to encourage and make the rules better where

1 loads can participate in a day-ahead market, where they  
2 could set a kind of a bid to buy, what they would buy up  
3 to. And if they're going to buy above that, it just  
4 wouldn't clear that amount and they would know that the  
5 state can curtail during that time.

6 And we're also, by next summer, hoping to have  
7 what we call loads in -- or loads in our five-minute  
8 dispatch, where they could actually -- we're trying to  
9 move the people that are passive responders into setting  
10 what their bid to buy is and then that way our market  
11 clearing engine will know that they're going to curtail  
12 during that time, instead of having price reversal type  
13 events.

14 And that's all I have for now. I look forward  
15 to the questions.

16 MR. ETO: Thank you, Joel.

17 Our last panelist is Michael Robinson. He's a  
18 Principal Adviser of Market Design at MISO. He provides  
19 expertise in the design and analysis of the markets to  
20 be operated by the MISO, including imbalanced energy,  
21 ancillary services, and the congestion management  
22 markets.

23 He assesses the potential effects of market  
24 rules and design features on market performance and he  
25 was primarily responsible for crafting the Midwest

1 Market Protocols Documents back in 2003, which was one  
2 of the bases for the energy market tariffs. Mike.

3 MR. ROBINSON: Great, thank you. Thank you for  
4 this opportunity to speak to you about how MISO  
5 incorporates demand response into our markets.

6 I'm going to give you four major points and then  
7 I'll open it up for questions.

8 The first one, I'll talk about our philosophy  
9 when we create these markets and how we accommodate  
10 demand response in those markets.

11 The second point will be we'll talk about the  
12 different markets we conduct and the state of demand  
13 response in those particular markets.

14 The third element we'll talk about is the role  
15 that MISO plays versus the states. We're operating in  
16 12 states and one Canadian province, and soon to be  
17 three or four more additional states at year's end.

18 And then last we'll talk about how we're trying  
19 to facilitate increased participation of demand response  
20 in our markets.

21 So, first, market philosophy here. You know,  
22 our main function at MISO is reliable grid operation and  
23 we think by administering these markets we're enhancing  
24 reliable grid operation.

25 And so when we -- when I started crafting these,

1 we started crafting these market rules, we come in to  
2 try to create an open, wholesale market where there's  
3 voluntary participation on both the buy side and the  
4 sell side by market participants.

5 And so there was some talk this morning about  
6 treating demand response as a generator. We're not  
7 trying to give equal treatment to demand resources.  
8 We're trying to provide comparable treatment.

9 But the difference is that demand resources can  
10 either participate on the buy side or the sell side, and  
11 so they have a different advantage than generators do.

12 But our whole goal in mind here is to conduct  
13 these markets so that they're fair, efficiency, and  
14 nondiscriminatory.

15 So, if we send a price signal and the consumer  
16 values their consumption greater than a price, then they  
17 can consume. If not, then they can drop off.

18 On the supply -- That's the buy side.

19 On the supply side there may be a mill that  
20 wants to do some load drop, but it's got to send a  
21 shift, the plant, of workers home for the rest of the  
22 time period.

23 We accommodate that by allowing that demand  
24 response to specify its physical operating  
25 characteristics, like a minimum run time. So, to the

1 extent we commit and dispatch that resource we would  
2 respect that and so that load would drop off for that  
3 particular period.

4 And so that's been our philosophy from the very  
5 beginning is to conduct competitive efficient markets to  
6 support reliable grid operation.

7 Having said that, we have no demand response  
8 programs in MISO, none.

9 Okay, I think Susan mentioned a little bit  
10 earlier here in the past history of some of the RTOs  
11 they've had programs. Programs come with lots of  
12 attributes that are not desirable in my opinion, like  
13 short transition, transitory nature of the programs is  
14 one.

15 And the second one is typically demand side  
16 programs come with side payments that somebody else has  
17 to be charged for.

18 And so when we've designed our markets we have  
19 no programs but we allow demand resources to participate  
20 fully in all of our markets.

21 So, we conduct five markets. We have an energy  
22 market in real time and we're co-optimizing our  
23 operating reserves with our energy market, both in day-  
24 ahead and real time.

25 So, an energy market, a regulation reserve

1 market, a spin market, non-spin, and then we have a  
2 capacity market.

3 We also have demand response as being considered  
4 in our planning process on an equal basis, so demand  
5 resources may substitute for transmission or generation  
6 infrastructure build in our planning process, and then  
7 we have emergency procedures where we have some  
8 additional demand resources that can participate.

9 The operators are blind to what type of resource  
10 is providing the service. So, if a demand resource can  
11 provide the service, like for regulation telemetry  
12 requirements are required, AGC control is required, the  
13 ability to every four to six seconds is required, then  
14 demand resource can participate.

15 And so the operators do not look at the type of  
16 resource, that's not in the algorithm, they just  
17 dispatch based on least cost managing congestion.

18 So, we have demand resources participating in  
19 energy.

20 In the regulation market we have roughly 75  
21 megawatts of true demand resources participating. We're  
22 a 100,000 megawatt system on energy, roughly. We  
23 procure roughly 400 megawatts an hour for regulation,  
24 just 400.

25 At any time, typically demand resources will

1 clear for providing regulation roughly 40 megawatts out  
2 of that 400. This is a true demand resource. No  
3 behind-the-meter generator is supporting load  
4 increasing, load dropping.

5 And we've done performance analysis on this  
6 asset and they perform better than generators. This  
7 true demand response resource has performed better than  
8 generators who are providing regulation service.

9 Spinning market and non-spin, we procure roughly  
10 800 megawatts for each one of those services every hour.  
11 In the beginning, when we conducted our ancillary  
12 service markets we put a 10 percent cap on how much  
13 demand resources could provide spin.

14 The reason we did that was the operators in our  
15 shop were concerned about the reliability of demand  
16 resources providing spinning reserve service. I'm sort  
17 of putting it nicely, concerned.

18 You know, these operators come from utilities  
19 and from local balancing authorities and they're used  
20 to, in a contingency, calling on a big generator to  
21 provide the contingency reserves.

22 And so when you're asking them to provide  
23 smaller demand resources to provide it, they were  
24 skeptical. We've relaxed that cap and now it's at 30  
25 percent.

1           We have roughly 150 megawatts of demand  
2 resources providing spinning reserve today. They  
3 perform better than generators again, we've done the  
4 analysis.

5           In non-spin we're procuring about 800 megawatts.  
6 It varies. You know, there's not a whole lot of money  
7 in the non-spin market. The average prices are 10 cents  
8 per megawatt per hour. So, we don't have a lot of  
9 participation, it sometimes could be half, sometimes  
10 less than that.

11           On the capacity side, 100,000 megawatt system,  
12 9,000 megawatts of demand response, roughly half is true  
13 demand response. The other half is supported by behind-  
14 the-meter generators.

15           And so we're quite happy with our participation.  
16 The key here, though, that we respect is the role of the  
17 states in terms of providing demand response versus the  
18 role that MISO and the FERC plays because, ultimately  
19 demand response occurs at the end-use customer level.  
20 And the rates, terms and conditions that those retail  
21 customers face are the purview of the state regulatory  
22 bodies and other retail regulatory authorities. We  
23 respect that.

24           And so, essentially we're not looking behind the  
25 curtain, what we're trying to do, I think Susan



1 mentioned it, lots of outreach trying to -- we speak to  
2 the Organization of MISO States. We go out and do  
3 training, education, try to provide the value that these  
4 demand response assets can provide in our markets, where  
5 it can free up generation to provide electricity, but at  
6 the end of the day that's what we do, we just provide  
7 that training and that education.

8 I'll give you another different example, that  
9 when we first started these markets in 2005. We provide  
10 L&P, L stands for location, but also it's important that  
11 prices vary by time and location. And so we have prices  
12 for roughly 30,000 electrical busses that we create  
13 every hour.

14 Now, a particular vertically integrated utility  
15 and most of our load-serving entities in our footprint  
16 are vertically integrated utilities under regulated  
17 environments, we have some retail choice states, just a  
18 couple, but some participation, but a load-serving  
19 entity may, say, have 1,000 electrical busses. We have  
20 separate prices for each one.

21 They can, if they so choose, receive a  
22 locational marginal price at every one of those busses.  
23 So, they can reflect to their end-use customers, if they  
24 so choose and the state regulatory body chooses to do  
25 so, send the correct price signal to those customers

1 based on what it cost to serve them at their withdrawal  
2 points.

3 Some of our entities have taken us up on that,  
4 so they broke out their load into smaller segments to  
5 better reflect the cost to serve at those different  
6 points, location and time. Others are still providing  
7 an average price across all of their withdrawal points.

8 But again, this is something where we have this  
9 in our tool chest. If the states and load-serving  
10 entities want to provide that signal, they can.

11 And so lastly how do we -- how do we get more  
12 participation? Well, the key, the real answer is market  
13 fundamentals and we're long. We've been long forever,  
14 since we started this, 20, 30, 40 percent long. And so,  
15 as I said, non-spin prices are 10 cents a megawatt per  
16 hour, spin prices are a dollar per megawatt per hour,  
17 regulation ten bucks, energy prices are cheap. Not a  
18 whole lot of incentive for demand response to  
19 participate in that sense.

20 We do see load-serving entities who are getting  
21 short, in terms of having supply, come in with more  
22 demand response. There's a lot of demand resources that  
23 are not participating in our market but are there at the  
24 utility's call, they can use them.

25 More of them are coming in. As they get short

1 we expect the market fundamentals to change in the next  
2 couple of years with the mercury and air toxic standards  
3 coming out in 2014 and 2015, and other EPA regulations.

4           That's the main one. We have accomplished quite  
5 a bit in terms of getting over the operator reluctance  
6 of having demand resources providing some of these  
7 ancillary services, so that's been a significant step.

8           And we have a vigorous stakeholder process where  
9 the stakeholders can come and suggest barriers to  
10 participation, and we can address those.

11           In particular we had one. When we started the  
12 ancillary services markets we were requiring demand  
13 resources that provide spin and non-spin to have  
14 telemetry. There's no reason for that so we got rid of  
15 it, and we have more participation for these assets in  
16 those markets. Telemetry is required for regulation and  
17 remains so.

18           More recently we're offering multi-part bid  
19 blocks for demand resources to provide ancillary  
20 services because they have costs that can vary by how  
21 much they're providing. We're going to drop that in  
22 next year sometime, again, a way to sort of reduce the  
23 barriers to participation.

24           So, we're continually looking for artificial  
25 barriers to participation. To the extent they are

1 artificial, we try to relax them and get more  
2 participation. Thank you.

3 MR. ETO: Thank you very much, panel. So, thank  
4 you for the brevity of your remarks. I think we have  
5 ample time for a good discussion, so look forward to  
6 hearing from the Commissioners and the panel.

7 CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: Joe, let me start off  
8 with a general question for people. One of the things  
9 which we were certainly struggling with, like in the  
10 capacity symposium, was what is the value of a  
11 centralized market, where you basically have demand  
12 response competing with refurbs of power plants or any  
13 number of options, as opposed to having sort of stand-  
14 alone or utility-specific markets?

15 MS. COVINO: Well, I'm not the economist here,  
16 Mike is, but the first thing that pops into my mind is  
17 that you meet the obligation, the total peak amount that  
18 you need to have at the lowest possible price, which is  
19 what markets do, do very well, so that the cost to the  
20 consumers is as low as it can be and still maintain the  
21 level of capacity that you need.

22 CHAIRPERSON WEISENMILLER: Yeah, I was trying to  
23 get a sense of is this one-tenth of a percent effect,  
24 which still in these markets is large, or is it 5  
25 percent? If anyone has a sense of what the scale is,

1     that would --

2                 MR. ROBINSON:   Yeah, it's more like 2 or 3  
3     percent in terms of least-cost dispatch in terms of  
4     savings over a period of time.

5                 MR. MICKEY:   And all I'd add is that I think  
6     the -- like you said, the central market way is arguably  
7     the most efficient, but it's also the least controlled  
8     way to maybe get the DR.   You can get it much easier if  
9     you do it the other way.

10                COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER:   Let's see, I've heard  
11     a theme where, you know, sort of decide to different  
12     degrees in your various presentations, and also this  
13     morning, sort of, you know, make it as simple as  
14     possible, you know, decide what the attributes of the  
15     product categories are.   I guess I'm sort of intuiting  
16     that it should be a limited number of products and not,  
17     you know, a huge panoply of products.

18                But it brings up questions about what the best  
19     way to go about having that conversation is and defining  
20     the products actually would be.   So, what is that -- you  
21     know, I appreciated your going through the markets that  
22     you run.

23                And I guess I'm kind of wondering how you ended  
24     up with the buckets or the products and the particular  
25     markets that you have, like what did that conversation

1 look like to you?

2 We're starting in a different place in  
3 California and need to embark on that discussion and it  
4 would be kind of nice to have a little bit of specific,  
5 you know, ISO-specific or regionally-specific  
6 information about how that actually played out.

7 MR. ROBINSON: I mean I'll jump in to start. I  
8 mean it started with NERC requirements in terms of  
9 meeting CPS-1 and CPS-2, the standards, the DCS  
10 requirements.

11 And so the history of these utilities is  
12 providing this kind of, you know, regulation service,  
13 and spin, and non-spin service.

14 When we first started our energy markets we had  
15 roughly 26 local balancing authorities who were  
16 continuing to provide those ancillary services. We were  
17 just conducting energy markets a day ahead in real time.

18 Clearly, that was not efficient and there was  
19 lots of money being left on the table. So, once we  
20 became the central market administrator for these  
21 ancillary services, there have been significant savings  
22 that we've documented.

23 So, it starts with the NERC standards. And then  
24 what we're doing now is where California's looking at  
25 the need for ramp capacity, we're looking at the same

1 issue and the issue is whether we should create a  
2 product and call it ramp product.

3 We're still involved in the stakeholder process  
4 to do that, but it certainly is on the table because we  
5 see a lot of significant amount of wind coming in from  
6 the western part of our footprint.

7 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: That's really  
8 interesting. And that -- it sort of begs another  
9 question on, okay, how -- you know, you need the  
10 flexibility, you're not sure maybe exactly how many --  
11 you know, what the dividing line between a ramping  
12 product is, in terms of numbers of time you call it, and  
13 a permanent load-shifting kind of product in this  
14 baseline question.

15 And I guess I'm also -- maybe as we go forward  
16 you could also sort of talk about that issue as -- you  
17 know, if it's relevant. If it's been relevant for you  
18 or if it is relevant for you now, and how you define  
19 your product categories. I don't know if I was clear  
20 there.

21 MR. ROBINSON: Yeah, in MISO we're -- I think  
22 Susan talked about price-responsive demand. We have  
23 some of that in place, too. But in the Midwest we don't  
24 have a lot of -- very few of the retail customers are on  
25 some sort of dynamic grid, very few. And so it's really

1 not an issue.

2 To the extent more of them became sensitive to  
3 real-time pricing, we'd have to incorporate that into --  
4 as Susan said, into our UDFs, our forecasts.

5 The issue in terms of the ramp product, we're  
6 doing a full-blown, you know, cost benefit analysis  
7 which involves can we meet this need with more  
8 regulation?

9 I mean right now, again, we're only procuring  
10 400 megawatts in a 100,000 megawatt system. Could we  
11 procure more and use that for ramp? It could be fairly  
12 costly. And so we're looking at, you know, what's the  
13 best choice? First answering the question of do we  
14 actually need a ramp capacity product.

15 MS. COVINO: And these markets evolve over time.  
16 Pretty clearly, as we gain experience with demand  
17 response in these markets we learn things.

18 And our planning department was noticing that  
19 demand response, participating as capacity resource was  
20 growing as a percentage of peak over time. And they  
21 began to be concerned because our product only requires  
22 them to reduce ten times over the summer.

23 As they grow from 4, to 5, to 6, to 7, 8 percent  
24 of the peak logically they need to be able to reduce  
25 more frequently to be a bigger percentage of what we're



1     relying on.

2             We got the curtailment service providers  
3     together and they said it's just not going to work for  
4     us. We've got multi-year contracts in place that were  
5     expensive to put in place in the first place, and now we  
6     just can't run out there and undo them on a dime. We're  
7     going to have to work through this.

8             Ultimately, what happened is we've retained that  
9     original product but limited how much of it actually can  
10    make up the peak and developed two additional new  
11    products. One an annual product that looks like energy  
12    efficiency or generation, and another called extended  
13    load management, which is able to reduce more  
14    frequently, for more hours over the summertime.

15            But we also -- I found very useful to use what  
16    we're calling advance technology pilots to get a sense  
17    of what's being developed out there and what we might  
18    expect our grid operations, how they will change over  
19    time as new technologies come in. And we found that  
20    that's had a very significant advantage for our  
21    stakeholders.

22            MR. MICKEY: From ERCOT's perspective, I guess  
23    most of our demand side products started out as  
24    regulatory -- excuse me, reliability products. Some of  
25    them were even held over from the regulated days where

1 we used to have customers that curtail, again, only in  
2 emergencies.

3           So, they started out, they would be really what  
4 the ERCOT ISO's reliability needs where and then whether  
5 they could meet it. And then over time we started  
6 looking at what they were capable of providing and  
7 that's why we changed some of those hours around and  
8 stuff to get more participation, and also more  
9 competitiveness to the offer prices.

10           So, we've had those reliability DR products for  
11 many years and that's all working pretty smooth.

12           The current thing that we're interested in is  
13 demand response for resource adequacy needs. Our  
14 reserve margins are declining every year and, you know,  
15 there's really only a couple of hours over a couple of  
16 months that we need more resource adequacy, and it makes  
17 more sense, at least economically, if you curtail a  
18 little bit of the load than to have new generation built  
19 that's sitting around all year long wanting to recover  
20 its fixed costs.

21           And then the last thing is, from an economic  
22 perspective, you know, you got supply and demand. You  
23 don't want your demand to be un-elastic. You want to be  
24 elastic. And so it makes a lot of sense to have a  
25 greater portion of the demand that is exposed to prices

1 and can interrupt during those high price signals,  
2 instead of just sending that signal only to generators.  
3 Just economically it's not the best way to do things.

4 MR. ETO: MaryBeth, did you want to comment,  
5 also?

6 MS. TIGHE: Yes, I could just -- can you hear me  
7 there?

8 MR. ETO: Yes.

9 MS. TIGHE: Yes, okay, I would just like to add  
10 to what Susan, Joel and Mike said that it started with  
11 the functions that were needed for the system,  
12 improvements were made over time and I think the -- one  
13 of the things that we at FERC have looked at over time  
14 are there particular barriers that require some policy  
15 changes. We've focused a lot on compensation for energy  
16 and for regulation, in particular, that in some places  
17 demand resources weren't being paid for providing the  
18 services, or they were being paid differently from other  
19 resources that were providing this service.

20 So, we tried to regularize that by making a rule  
21 that would be, you know, applicable across the country  
22 for demand resources when they're providing these  
23 particular functions.

24 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Thank you very much.

25 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: We're a little short

1 of time, so I'll be brief. With PJM I understand you  
2 have the three demand response buckets. Can you give us  
3 a little bit -- you said one was only ten times per  
4 year, but that was capped at a certain percentage. What  
5 was that percentage and how did you come up with it?

6 MS. COVINO: The planning department came up  
7 with it in terms of the relationship between the  
8 percentage peak, that we could have that kind of a  
9 resource that only has to interrupt ten times per summer  
10 for six consecutive hours. And how much -- what  
11 percentage of the peak that could be and we used that in  
12 the clearing mechanism.

13 We were surprised because the first year that  
14 this resource actually participated in the auction there  
15 was a price differential in what it got paid, and we  
16 didn't expect to see that, you know, for two or three  
17 years down the road. So, the market seems to be working  
18 as it should.

19 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: So, it was a lower  
20 price for that because there was more of it available?

21 MS. COVINO: Right.

22 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: And the other two  
23 were an annual product and --

24 MS. COVINO: Extended. Extended load  
25 management.

1 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: Okay, and what are  
2 the parameters around that?

3 MS. COVINO: The extended is for the summertime,  
4 only. I believe there's a month added on and it also  
5 needs to perform during the month of May. It's  
6 something that the curtailment service providers who  
7 aggregate direct load control can manage.

8 Instead of six consecutive hours, it's  
9 responsible for coming down for ten if we need it.

10 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: And is that limited  
11 also in how much can be in the market?

12 MS. COVINO: Yes. The planners do the same kind  
13 of an analysis around that and limit how much of it  
14 clears to ensure that we have -- we've actually made our  
15 adequacy targets.

16 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: Okay, and then the  
17 other was an annual product?

18 MS. COVINO: Yes, that's a product that's able  
19 to come down or reduce load all the year round, and it  
20 has specific requirements during the summertime that  
21 vary. They're different from the parameters that govern  
22 its obligations during the wintertime, when our peaks  
23 are in the early morning and in the early evening during  
24 the wintertime.

25 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: Okay, but that would

1 eliminate things like HVAC that are primarily summer-  
2 driven loads?

3 MS. COVINO: Yeah, I mean fundamentally this  
4 recognizes what we have always recognized about  
5 generators. Different kinds of generators have  
6 different attributes and they participate in the  
7 marketplace, in our markets differently, depending on  
8 those attributes.

9 The same thing applies to demand response.

10 CPUC COMMISSIONER FLORIO: Thank you.

11 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: I wanted to ask Mike  
12 just a question. You, in a couple of your markets, I  
13 think it was regulation and it may be spin, you said  
14 that your demand response participants were actually  
15 performing better than generators. And could you just  
16 detail a little bit what you mean by that and how you  
17 measured that?

18 MR. ROBINSON: Yeah, I mean essentially we  
19 measured it -- first, it's a limited sample. So, we  
20 have lots of generators providing these services, we  
21 have just a few market participants providing demand  
22 response, so there's probably a little bit of self-  
23 selection here.

24 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Uh-hum.

25 MR. ROBINSON: But how did we do it? We looked

1 our dispatch signals to these assets and we measured how  
2 they responded, sort of tracked it over a period of a  
3 couple of years and compared that to demand resources to  
4 generators. And when you do the comparison, again, the  
5 demand resources are much more able to follow dispatch.

6 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: So they delivered --

7 MR. ROBINSON: They delivered, yes.

8 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: -- what they promised  
9 to deliver more reliably and --

10 MR. ROBINSON: Exactly.

11 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay, interesting.

12 And then for all four of you I had just a quick  
13 question. I guess what's your sense of how much  
14 automation is actually being used in these various  
15 marketplaces? Like what's the application technology  
16 that you're seeing? And, you know, maybe that's a  
17 broader question of what the dispatch actually looks  
18 like, but I'm interested kind of in the application of  
19 automation.

20 MR. MICKEY: Well, I was going to say I think  
21 most of the automation that I know of is done at the  
22 aggregator and the service provider level, and that's  
23 not what we're doing at the ISO. We're coming up with  
24 market clearing pricing and sending out a signal, and  
25 it's getting to those DR providers that are either

1 aggregating those things together or it's going through  
2 a single site where they've got the Honeywell, or  
3 whatever the other type technology that is actually  
4 controlling lights, and turning on and off motors, and  
5 those kinds of things.

6 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: So you're not  
7 necessarily -- you're not necessarily equipped with the  
8 visibility down into what's really going on, you're just  
9 seeing the product being bid in and seeing it appear  
10 when you call it?

11 MR. MICKEY: That's correct.

12 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay.

13 MR. ROBINSON: yeah, I would say the same.  
14 We're sending signals to the market participant and, as  
15 Joel said, the market participant maybe had more  
16 automation in terms of how they're sending their signals  
17 to the end-use customers, but we're not seeing that  
18 directly.

19 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay, thanks.

20 MS. COVINO: The only thing that I would add is  
21 that that newest option for load reduction capability  
22 that I described when I was speaking, called price  
23 responsive demand, requires automation for the load  
24 reduction that's actually participating as price  
25 responsive demand.



1           And that is so we can have visibility. And when  
2 a load-serving entity says, you know, your load forecast  
3 says I'm going to be serving 400 megawatts at a price of  
4 \$200 it's wrong, it's only going to be \$150, so adjust  
5 your load forecast we're dispatching the energy market  
6 based on that information and we have to be assured that  
7 those resources are responding to price in the manner in  
8 which they've told us they are.

9           So, the automation will be a feature, if you  
10 will, of price responsive demand.

11           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Great, thank you.

12           MS. TIGHE: And this is MaryBeth. Just to add  
13 from sort of a view looking across the country we --  
14 FERC requires each of the RTOs to have protocols for  
15 measuring and verifying performance.

16           And we find, we see that the level of  
17 sophistication of the measurement of verification is  
18 largely a function of the product, itself. So, it's  
19 possible for energy to measure performance using metered  
20 data that is submitted, you know, maybe every two weeks  
21 or even a month.

22           Whereas I think several of the speakers there  
23 mentioned that for regulation service, which is a very  
24 quick, it needs to be a very accurate, very rapid  
25 response you must have telemetry to be able to make sure

1 that you're getting the up and down movement that the  
2 system needs.

3 So, we see sort of a variety of measurement and  
4 verification protocols, really more as a function of  
5 product than of the RTO, itself. There's starting to be  
6 a lot more standardization among the RTOs in terms of  
7 how they measure and verify their different products.

8 MR. MICKEY: I guess to add to that, so when I  
9 answered your question I was speaking from a wholesale  
10 market clearing perspective. That's a good point.

11 There's a whole issue about measurement  
12 verification. If we're going to pay for something, we  
13 want to measure it and verify for it.

14 If we're not making a capacity payment and a  
15 customer's just not wanting to be exposed to that price,  
16 then we don't need to necessarily have measurement  
17 verification under certain conditions.

18 But that, M&V is a very important thing you'll  
19 have to deal with about if you're going to do it, how  
20 are you going to do it, how erroneous -- or how  
21 difficult it's going to be to do. Excuse me, not  
22 erroneous.

23 But we do have to automate that part of it. If  
24 we are doing the M&V to a thousand or a million  
25 residential customers, we got to have a way of doing

1 that baselining and bringing all those meters in, if you  
2 will, and seeing if they actually performed.

3 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Yeah, I'll just say,  
4 we never do onerous or erroneous regulation here in  
5 California.

6 MR. MICKEY: Yeah, of course not.

7 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Everyone knows that,  
8 right? So, anyway, I think we should move on. I think  
9 we're out of time now. Right, Suzanne? Yeah, great, so  
10 thank you very much to the panelists.

11 MR. ETO: Let me thank the panelists for their  
12 time and experience. I hope it's informative to the  
13 discussions we're having in California. Thank you very  
14 much.

15 (Applause)

16 MS. KOROSEC: All right, can we have our next  
17 panel come up to the table, please?

18 Our moderator is Mary Ann Piette.

19 MS. PIETTE: I think we'll go ahead and get  
20 started if folks are ready to go into the next session.  
21 I wanted to introduce you to this session on Enabling  
22 Technologies to Support -- I'll start over.

23 My name is Mary Ann Piette from the Lawrence  
24 Berkeley National Lab and I'm the Director of the Demand  
25 Response Research Center. It's a pleasure to be here

1 today. I'm looking forward to discussing with you some  
2 of the work that's going on related to enabling  
3 technologies to support demand response.

4 And we all have slides in this session. This is  
5 a technology session. We will try to go through them  
6 quickly. And I have six slides, myself, to introduce  
7 the topic, so let me go right into that.

8 Go ahead to the next slide. I want to first  
9 give you a little bit of history of some of the work  
10 we've been doing at Lawrence Berkeley National Lab.  
11 We've been funded primarily by the California Energy  
12 Commission and we're working on something called  
13 OpenADR, Open Automated Demand Response.

14 And this technology was first tested in the  
15 field ten years ago, when we did five buildings using an  
16 XML signal to automate demand response.

17 The goal at that time was to reduce the  
18 probability of future brown outs or black outs by  
19 developing a low-cost technology that would enable price  
20 response.

21 So, the concept was if we had default dynamic  
22 pricing in California then we would have customers  
23 automatically responding to hot summer day congestion  
24 pricing events and loads would be automatically enabled  
25 to respond to some sort of dynamic price.

1           That technology is here today but the market is  
2 not. And we'll talk about the state of the technology,  
3 OpenADR related and other things as well.

4           The technology is something called an Open API,  
5 an Open Application Programming Interface. And the  
6 first OpenADR spec was published in 2009. And Barry's  
7 going to talk with you a little bit about ADR 2.0, which  
8 is out this year and starting to hit the market.

9           But OpenADR 1.0 is fully commercialized in  
10 California and the utilities offer it and it is being  
11 used.

12           What happens is the utilities actually have  
13 servers that send continuous signals minute by minute,  
14 all year round to loads, and the loads are  
15 preprogrammed. Most of the loads do not get  
16 retrofitted, they're using the existing control systems,  
17 but sometimes we retrofit.

18           And the graphic there shows that OpenADR is what  
19 we call an application programming interface. It's a  
20 data model where we turn the prices into signals and we  
21 communicate them over the internet.

22           Notice in the graphic there the signals go out  
23 to the buildings and it's not real-time KW. But for the  
24 fast ancillary services demonstrations and pilots we  
25 have real-time KW.

1           So the price to install automation depends on  
2   what features you're deploying in the market. Go ahead  
3   to the next slide.

4           We've been looking at the concept of using  
5   demand response to look like a grid scale battery. So,  
6   how can we aggregate fast loads and deploy them?

7           And when we started this work we didn't really  
8   know how fast the internet could be and how fast this  
9   XML programming system might be.

10          But over the years we've gotten a lot of  
11   experience in installing the automation in the  
12   buildings, in getting signals from the ISO, working with  
13   the electric utilities and then actually sending signals  
14   to loads, and then looking how quickly those loads can  
15   respond.

16          So, we've been able to do that with the 4-second  
17   telemetry that the ISO requires on some of the fast  
18   ancillary services, both non-spin and regulation  
19   technology products.

20          So, we've been able to demonstrate -- now, it's  
21   still expensive to do that. And we can talk about  
22   that's one of the challenges, how much does it actually  
23   cost to install the telemetry. And that's one of the  
24   challenges, how much cost per KW or some sort of metrics  
25   to get these systems installed.

1           I think one of the themes we want to think about  
2   in the future is automate once, use many times. So it  
3   may be that you install it for a day-ahead, slow DR, but  
4   you actually find that load can be for fast DR, so it  
5   can actually participate in multiple programs.

6           And the comment earlier about who owns the  
7   customer is a very compelling one and that's one of our  
8   challenges. The loads can do it, but our markets are  
9   one of our challenges. It's how to engage the customer  
10   in these multiple value streams. And I do think there's  
11   a big opportunity to do that.

12           And I also think it's important to remember the  
13   more predictable the load, the more predictable the DR.  
14   So, we were talking about M&V a minute ago and we know  
15   some loads, like Target and Wal-Mart from this morning,  
16   are very predictable and they're great DR loads.

17           So we know a little about M&V and M&V is related  
18   to predictability.

19           Go ahead to the next slide. There's been a lot  
20   of work going on over the last few years to try to  
21   characterize what we know about how flexible different  
22   end-use loads are and we're looking at all sectors,  
23   homes, buildings, wastewater. Agricultural pumping in  
24   California is a very good load.

25           And we've been doing research on what -- how

1 often can you call that load? Is it accessible? Does  
2 it have a rebound factor? And these things are starting  
3 to come out in reports.

4 So, we begin to know what the low-hanging fruit  
5 might be, the customers that actually will provide this  
6 resource and can provide the resource.

7 Go ahead to the next slide. This is my -- I  
8 think I got a couple more. This is a slide about our  
9 work with an ARPA-E Project to try to look at how low  
10 can the telemetry platform be.

11 So here, we're going to talk today about what's  
12 required today for the ISO products and then how can we  
13 actually install fast telemetry systems to get signals  
14 to loads and to get the real-time KW. And in some of  
15 these loads we have real-time feedback, so if the load  
16 doesn't hit the target it's going to ramp a control  
17 strategy up or down to try to get a particular KW.

18 So there is a lot of work going on, on how to  
19 create the telemetry platforms to enable these loads and  
20 to get this technology out in the field.

21 The next slide. Here, this project is about our  
22 Los Angeles Air Force Base, where it's a two-way vehicle  
23 to grid. There will be a fleet of 40 vehicles and we're  
24 looking at how to use the vehicles that the Air Force  
25 wants in L.A., they need a lot of cars, and they're



1 going to actually look at selling these batteries back  
2 into the grid.

3 So, again, we have a lot of paradigms for new  
4 loads to participate and we're -- there's a lot of  
5 projects underway to try to look at that technology  
6 infrastructure.

7 So, this is an OpenADR system with regulation  
8 and vehicle-to-grid two-way batteries.

9 The next slide. So, this is my last slide. And  
10 in summary I just want to say that we are looking the  
11 communications technology, automation and information  
12 technology, which California is a leader in, and we want  
13 to look at fast demand response and expanding the set of  
14 demand side options for loads.

15 It's very important to look at rate designs so  
16 we can get different kinds of price signals to loads.

17 And I'll make one comment about the bills.  
18 Customers care about reducing their bills and bills are  
19 very complicated these days. So, while we've been  
20 rolling out this concept of default dynamic pricing, our  
21 automation is able to do these things but customers are  
22 still pretty confused given the wide variety of things  
23 on the market today.

24 I'm going to introduce my three speakers all at  
25 once and just give you an idea of what to expect in the

1 next three presentations.

2 Barry Haaser is here with us from the OpenADR  
3 Alliance. And the OpenADR Alliance has been working to  
4 organize the testing and deployment of OpenADR 2.0,  
5 which is out now. And that has formal conformance and  
6 compliance methods.

7 Barry has a lot of experience with these  
8 organizations that do these alliances and technology.  
9 He's been involved in the Energy Information Systems  
10 Alliance, the LonMark International and USNAP Alliance,  
11 and he's President of the Lakeview Group.

12 So, he was selected when we were looking to move  
13 OpenADR from the lab into the market, we brought Barry  
14 on to help us form the Alliance, which now has over a  
15 hundred members.

16 So, we're happy to have him today and he's going  
17 to be talking about what the OpenADR Alliance does.

18 Next we'll have John Dillliott from UC San Diego.  
19 And UC San Diego is one of the largest DR customers for  
20 San Diego Gas and Electric. And he's the Energy and  
21 Utilities Manager at UCSD.

22 John, I think you're on the phone there, right?

23 MR. DILLIOTT: Yes, I am.

24 MS. PIETTE: Okay, so he'll be speaking about  
25 his work on the campus and you'll get a look into the

1 way they organize their demand response.

2 And he's from the US Merchant Marine Academy,  
3 involved in their central plant, their CoGen systems and  
4 their overall demand response technology.

5 And last I have Jacqueline DeRosa from the  
6 Customized Energy Solutions. And she is here in Folsom,  
7 California, working on technology to help enable  
8 advanced markets for ancillary services. And she's the  
9 Director of Regulatory Affairs with Customized Energy  
10 Solutions.

11 So, let me turn it over to Barry.

12 MR. HAASER: Thank you, Mary Ann.

13 All right, next slide, please.

14 As Mary Ann mentioned, the OpenADR Alliance was  
15 formed really to bring the OpenADR 2.0 profile  
16 specification to market. OpenADR 1.0 was an initiative  
17 kicked over a decade ago and it was evident to the  
18 participants supporting that Open API that they really  
19 needed more structure to get a certification and  
20 compliance program operational.

21 So, over the last three years we've been able to  
22 do that. We've ramped the organization. We now have  
23 over 100 members in the organization worldwide. And  
24 we're really focused on bringing OpenADR 2.0 not only to  
25 market, but propelling it and getting industry adoption,

1 not only here in California, but throughout the U.S.,  
2 Asia and Europe.

3 And we do that through collaboration and  
4 education, building industry awareness, et cetera.

5 We're not a standards organization. We use  
6 existing industry standards. I'll talk about that a  
7 little bit in a minute.

8 And, really, it's an issue of bringing together  
9 common stakeholders that have an interest in sharing and  
10 deploying OpenADR technology.

11 The next slide, please. So, if we look at the  
12 goals that we set out to accomplish about three years  
13 ago, again, we're not a standards organization, we do  
14 collaborate with other standards organizations. It's  
15 very important for us to use the accepted industry  
16 standards. Some organizations we've worked with are  
17 SGIP, when it was part of NIST, Oasis, and we follow  
18 also proven internet standards for how the information  
19 is sent.

20 We've built a testing and compliance program.  
21 We've tested and certified several products for  
22 compliance with the standard.

23 We're in the process, now, of finalizing what's  
24 called the OpenADR 2.0b profile specification. That  
25 will be the most widely adopted portion of OpenADR. And

1 we're anticipating testing and certifying the first  
2 compliant products within the next couple of weeks.

3           So having completed the first two goals, we're  
4 really now focused on the next part of the equation  
5 which is building education and awareness, and really  
6 trying to propagate adoption of this important industry  
7 standard.

8           So, you'll start to see the OpenADR Alliance  
9 becoming a lot more visible in terms of public advocacy  
10 and industry outreach and education.

11           And that outreach is not only targeted at ISOs,  
12 RTOs and utilities. But also a key part of this  
13 equation is making sure the building owners, and  
14 operators, and system integrators understand how to take  
15 these control attributes and deploy them in buildings so  
16 that buildings not only are more efficient, energy  
17 efficient, but also have the ability to benefit from  
18 these new programs **and** technologies.

19           And that will help in terms of industry adoption  
20 and market acceptance.

21           I will mention that we just learned that OpenADR  
22 has been accepted as the national standard in Japan. It  
23 looks like Korea is pretty close behind. And we're  
24 seeing a lot of growing interest in OpenADR also, now,  
25 in Europe.

1           The next slide, please. So, I mentioned  
2 standards previously. There has been a tremendous  
3 amount of input that's gone into this OpenADR standard.  
4 So, we've obtained input from all the key stakeholders  
5 in industry, as is evident from this slide that all went  
6 into the mixing bowl and we published what's called  
7 OpenADR 2.0, which is a profile specification.  
8 Basically, it's an XML scheme, an internet standard.

9           We have now taken that foundation of OpenADR 2.0  
10 and proposed to IEC so that it can become an  
11 international standard as well, and this will be very  
12 important for international acceptance of the standard,  
13 again in Japan, the rest of Asia, and in Europe.

14           The next slide, please. So, if we look at  
15 OpenADR 2.0, again this is a matter of broadcasting  
16 price and event information from a server to a client.  
17 We can go through attritional aggregator models or  
18 directly from CAISO directly to a customer.

19           And then once it gets to that customer, and that  
20 customer can be residential, commercial, industrial,  
21 agricultural, OpenADR doesn't really care how it gets  
22 there. We're seeing the development of a number of  
23 OpenADR interfaces. There are now some OpenADR  
24 thermostats so you can have native OpenADR communication  
25 from a server directly to a thermostat, so you could

1 participate in an AC cycling program.

2 Mary Ann talked about what's happening with the  
3 EV charging project. There are a number of projects  
4 underway there.

5 Once it gets into the facility though, say for  
6 example in a commercial building, it will then talk  
7 whatever that native protocol is or standard in that  
8 building.

9 So, what we've built here is a very fast,  
10 effective and secure pipe from the energy provider all  
11 the way to the customer. And we are now building a  
12 whole ecosystem of compliant products so you can effect  
13 OpenADR, again, in a thermostat, a residential gateway,  
14 or even a building automation system, or a lighting  
15 control system.

16 So, there are about 80 companies that are in the  
17 process of building OpenADR directly into their product.  
18 So, essentially, it's coming for free.

19 The next slide, please. So, if we look at where  
20 this is heading, OpenADR 2.0 is an industry standard.  
21 It's widely recognized and acknowledged as the standard  
22 for automated demand response.

23 Again, there are over 100 companies. Our 2.0  
24 profile specification is open and available for anyone  
25 to download from the OpenADR.org website.

1           We're averaging now about ten downloads a day of  
2 this profile specification. So, interest in the  
3 specification is very large and I would say probably 50  
4 percent of all the downloads now are coming from outside  
5 the U.S.

6           Because the interface is standardized, we now  
7 have a framework, unlike 1.0 where the interfaces were  
8 tied directly to the server. Now, it's possible to have  
9 interoperable products or interchangeable products on  
10 the customer side of things.

11           So, if a customer decides to change from one  
12 program to another or one service provider to another,  
13 they don't have to replace the hardware for that system.  
14 That system will migrate from program to program. Even  
15 if the customer moves from one location to another, it  
16 will still work.

17           Title 24 has a reference in it that every  
18 building over 10,000 square feet requires an auto DR  
19 interface. This means that starting next year we will  
20 see a significant bump in the number of DR participants.  
21 Again, OpenADR is being built directly into building  
22 automation systems, lighting control systems so it will  
23 essentially be there. So, Title 24 will help build the  
24 market along a little bit faster, as will the changes in  
25 the LEAD program. There's a reference now so that you



1 can get LEAD credits for having an auto DR interface.

2 Most of the California IOUs, and actually many  
3 of the utilities in California have either active  
4 OpenADR projects or pilot projects underway so we're  
5 going to get a lot of cumulative data starting next  
6 year.

7 And again, worldwide we'll see a significant  
8 uptake.

9 So, I know it's a bit of an eye chart, but that  
10 forecast from Pike Research shows the market for OpenADR  
11 at about 80,000 buildings.

12 Given what I'm seeing in Japan and here, with  
13 Title 24, we'll surpass that in the next couple of  
14 years. So, this chart is already out of date.

15 And that concludes my presentation, thank you.

16 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Can I just ask a  
17 quick question? Mary Ann, I just want to -- so, on the  
18 slide, let's see, the previous slide, yeah, that one.

19 So, could you talk a little bit about the data  
20 analytics in the bottom left-hand part of that slide?  
21 What sort of -- who's using those analytics and sort of  
22 what services are enabled by an OpenADR protocol?

23 MR. HAASER: Yeah, so we provide reporting  
24 mechanisms back as a standard part of the 2.0.b profile  
25 specification. And what we're finding is with many of

1 the systems that are being developed today there's a  
2 focus on metadata. And the applications that are being  
3 built, these OpenADR servers are providing location-  
4 based solutions for DR, either based on load, or region,  
5 or what have you.

6 So, it's not just an issue of having a server  
7 that sends out a signal, the engines that are being  
8 built are much more sophisticated and are dealing with  
9 large amounts of data. Not only in terms of what is out  
10 in that -- the number of participants in the program,  
11 but also on the data that's coming back in terms of  
12 verifying participation in the program.

13 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: So, I guess just the  
14 point that I think I heard is that this platform  
15 systemizes data in such a way to make it much more  
16 useful according to the customer needs, or whatever  
17 their needs might emerge.

18 MR. HAASER: Yeah, that's kind of beyond the  
19 scope of what we're doing in OpenADR, but we're  
20 delivering the mechanism for the data.

21 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay, great. Thanks.

22 MS. PIETTE: Thanks Barry.

23 Our next speaker is John Dillliott, who's the  
24 Energy Manager at UC San Diego.

25 Go ahead, John.

1           MR. DILLIOTT: All right, well thank you very  
2 much. And thanks again for the invitation. I'm glad to  
3 participate. And I know a couple of the Commissioners.  
4 Chair Weisenmiller has been to campus, so greetings  
5 again to him.

6           And, of course, Andrew, we miss you down here in  
7 San Diego, where he was -- we're always asking him for  
8 money through the California Center For Sustainable  
9 Energy. So, we do what we can.

10           But for those who haven't been to our campus,  
11 and I think we're in a good spot to highlight some of  
12 these technologies, because we're fairly -- I'd call us  
13 kind of a medium-sized campus, but we do peak out at  
14 about 42 megawatts. We're about, you know, a campus of  
15 about 45,000 people each day, 11 million square feet.  
16 And we're all behind one meter so we sort of fit into  
17 that micro grid category because we have 1,200 acres,  
18 and we have wires that go from one utility interface on  
19 one side of the campus, on one side is the freeway, all  
20 the way down to the Scripps Institution of Oceanography.

21           So, we've got a lot of buildings, a lot of big  
22 buildings and we use automation all the way and really  
23 participate as much as we can in demand response.

24           Saying that, with a cogeneration plant, we have  
25 a 2.8 megawatt fuel cell, we have solar PV, so we've got

1 a little bit of everything and I'll kind of go through  
2 how we participate.

3 Go to the next slide, please. And so we can  
4 participate pretty well. So, even with the 42 megawatt  
5 peak, we're only importing 12 megawatts at a time  
6 because we self-generate about 30 of it.

7 But with an 11 -- a dispatch from SDG&E over the  
8 phone, or at this time going through maybe an aggregator  
9 at the time, we're able to shed that load pretty quick.  
10 It ends up being in this one case, you know, 40 percent  
11 of our load. And this is all of our metering as well,  
12 so we can keep track pretty well of what's going on.

13 The next slide. And really what we do -- this  
14 kind of was more maybe towards the first presentations,  
15 you know, what we do. So, we do have a centralized  
16 utility plant where we do some stuff behind the scenes.

17 Oh, if you can go back one, I think it's there.  
18 And then really what I think we do for this particular  
19 case here is this automated control of our thermostats.  
20 Because really it's thermostats that really kind of  
21 control everything in a building.

22 They not only control -- especially in a  
23 variable air volume building they'll control the fan  
24 energy so we can get that box to close, that all those  
25 boxes are being controlled by the thermostat. But it

1   also controls the main air handler which has the chill  
2   water valve. And so once we start clamping down on the  
3   chill water valve and we say it's pumping energy from  
4   the central plant, then we can also get the chillers to  
5   back down at the plant and maybe take off some electric  
6   chillers.

7           And then also, at the same time we will do as  
8   much static pressure resets on the air side as we can  
9   and on the water sides as well.

10           We are a heavy research campus, so we really  
11   can't mess around with static pressures and laboratory  
12   buildings that fume hoods, but we've been pretty good  
13   with the design. So, we have non-critical zones that  
14   are not on the same air handler, or not on the same  
15   static pressure run as the labs, so we're okay on that.

16           Then, of course, do voluntary conservation as  
17   much as we can with the 45,000 people.

18           The next slide. So, really I wanted to show you  
19   the amount of, what do I want to say, points, or these  
20   are all controllers. These NAEs are the new sort of  
21   Johnson controls. It's called a -- it's sort of their  
22   network control engine.

23           I don't know why, Mary Ann, that's -- yeah,  
24   that's a good one. So on all of those buildings, and we  
25   have combined, really, energy efficiency and demand

1 response programming on all of these because almost all  
2 of these buildings over the last couple of years we've  
3 hit with either energy efficiency, retrofit projects,  
4 might have been a variable air volume, or we've gone  
5 back and we have recommissioned those buildings through  
6 our energy efficiency program.

7           And any time we go in there -- really, it  
8 started off with using the control system just to turn  
9 stuff off on the weekends and nights. There was a lot  
10 of energy to be saved there. And really, setting it to,  
11 we called it, a standby or unoccupied time within the  
12 thermostat, itself. And so that is actually a lot of  
13 work.

14           And so when you talk about was it the cost of  
15 programming that from getting, like I say, a Johnson  
16 Controls technician out there to go into every space,  
17 and into every building, and move these set points  
18 around.

19           So for us, we take it just from a 70 to 74,  
20 which we call unoccupied, and we'll take that to a 68/78  
21 and either a standby or unoccupied mode. And in a  
22 standby mode there's still minimum ventilation. In an  
23 unoccupied mode we take the unoccupied ventilation rate  
24 to zero, but it still could be override if the  
25 temperature in the space got over 78 degrees.

1           But saying that, we program that -- if we can go  
2 to the next page -- all of those points then we have  
3 programmed up into a single button.

4           So, getting back sort of to auto DR, I'm a big  
5 proponent of anything you can do manually you surely can  
6 do automatically.

7           So, if we get a demand response all we have is  
8 an operator that goes in there and clicks the lab load  
9 shed, so you see about five buttons there. All of those  
10 buttons are already programmed, so we're very compatible  
11 to get that OpenADR signal and have that automatically  
12 release those points. So, we're right on the verge of  
13 doing that we hope to show how we do it, and how that  
14 works with either a JACE box or we would like to see,  
15 really, coming straight from the ADR signal straight to  
16 our controllers, skipping all the middlemen in between.

17           And I think you can go to the next one and even  
18 to the next one as well.

19           And then we do some central plan activity. As  
20 you can see here, we have some large chillers. A  
21 chiller that is running with a 5,000 volt, you know,  
22 3,000 horsepower motor. Those kind of things we do kind  
23 of keep control at the central plant. We have operators  
24 there 24/7, especially during the hot time.

25           So, there's some stuff that we will or will not

1 ultimately release to a third party to shut off because  
2 you cycle -- if for some reason that signal got  
3 corrupted or that signal went on and off, if you start  
4 cycling a big motor like that then you can have really  
5 damage on the equipment, so we looked a little bit at  
6 that.

7           And then you also show a picture of a thermal  
8 energy storage tank in there. You really can't use that  
9 for demand response even though you think that it's a  
10 big battery, but you're cycling that every day. I'm  
11 going to get into some economics of it, and if it's not  
12 a part of your baseline then it doesn't do you any good.

13           But one thing we sort of do is we play sort of  
14 an energy arbitrage against the summer peak time rates.  
15 And I'll do something, what I call super discharge the  
16 tank, meaning that if I'm running electric chillers  
17 during that time I can take that electric chiller off  
18 and I can discharge the tank. But the tank will be  
19 fully discharged before the SDG&E peak time ends, which  
20 is at 6:00 in SDG&E range. So, if I get a call that's  
21 from 2:00 to 5:00 and I deplete the tank by 5:00, and I  
22 have to bring on extra chilling resources between 5:00  
23 and 6:00 and I'll hit -- potentially hit an on-peak  
24 SDG&E summer on-peak rate.

25           So, I would include that in the rate structure



1 that you wouldn't be penalized for using your thermal  
2 storage tank, otherwise you're going to keep electric  
3 chilling on the line, and an electric chiller included  
4 with the cooling power pumps is probably over 1 megawatt  
5 for each chiller. And I can take four of those off  
6 during a -- if it's the third day of a heat wave.

7 Can you go to the next slide? I'll sort of wrap  
8 it up. And then from the demand -- from the economic  
9 side, so participating in demand response really is just  
10 two things to think about in our stand point.

11 One is the economics of it, of course. And then  
12 the second is the reliability.

13 So, we've had wild fires down here in 2003 and  
14 2007, and we also had a regional blackout in 2011. On  
15 both of those cases economics are thrown out of the  
16 table and it's the reliability of the campus that's  
17 important and we will -- to have these resources and the  
18 ability to drop so much load and to actually use our  
19 campus generation to island ourselves from a utility  
20 grid, we're devoting a lot of effort into that right  
21 now.

22 But from a demand response side and economics of  
23 it, having been in the program since about 2003, I tell  
24 you right now the capacity payments are the definitely  
25 preferred method.

1           Energy payments don't add up too much. We're  
2 bidding in maybe 4 megawatts right now on a program that  
3 pays \$500 a megawatt hour, so it's basically \$8,000 an  
4 hour. I know it sounds like a lot, but it doesn't  
5 really add up to it in the grand scheme of things.

6           And there's also baseline calculation, what they  
7 currently do, which takes the previous ten non -- or ten  
8 days that aren't a weekend or a holiday and they say  
9 that's what you need to get down to.

10           And for us that could be -- if you call it on  
11 the first day of a hot day, I can shed 7 megawatts and  
12 still not get to 4 megawatts because all I've done is  
13 gotten back to my baseline, and then I'll get penalized  
14 for it. And a penalty is a non-starter in my book.

15           California can't use backup diesel generators.  
16 I didn't hear that a lot from the PJM, but I do believe  
17 that they are allowed to use those kind of resources in  
18 the East Coast. You'll never be able to do that in  
19 California.

20           So, you can go to the next slide and I'll wrap  
21 it up.

22           This is an example of how -- and, actually, we  
23 were under a service aggregator that really dropped us  
24 because we put in our contract that we couldn't have  
25 penalties. And this is just on a 3.5 megawatt bid we

1 started out at almost 12 megawatts, dropped it almost to  
2 4, and we had about a 7 megawatt drop and I still didn't  
3 make my number and we got penalized for that.

4 And so we did not even participate in demand  
5 response in 2010 and 2011. We had to wait until another  
6 program came along called the Demand Bidding Program  
7 through -- it's really through SDG&E and it helped us  
8 start participating.

9 If you read that tariff, as it exists today, it  
10 says there's no penalties and they're taking just an  
11 absolute drop of your load when you get called.

12 So, I think those are a couple of things that  
13 would make us participate even more.

14 And that's sort of it for me.

15 MS. PIETTE: Thank you, John.

16 We'll get back to questions after the last  
17 presentation, which is Jacqueline DeRosa from Customized  
18 Energy Solutions.

19 MS. DE ROSA: Hi. I'm Jackie DeRosa, Customized  
20 Energy Solutions. And thank you for the opportunity to  
21 describe our technology that has been in commercial  
22 operation for several years now, and its applicability  
23 to California's demand response arena.

24 First, please let me describe my company so that  
25 it will make a little bit more sense as to why I'm here

1 and where our technology fits into our business model.

2 Customized Energy Solutions is a comprehensive  
3 energy consulting and services company. We're based in  
4 Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

5 Can you go to the next slide, please? Our  
6 company was started in 1998, so we've been around for a  
7 while. We have offices throughout the United States,  
8 Canada and India.

9 My company's services range from economic  
10 forecasting, regulatory and engineering analysis to  
11 progressive data acquisition, telemetry and scheduling  
12 services for a wide array of wholesale and retail  
13 clients.

14 Our goal at Customized is to simplify and  
15 encourage participation in the competitive energy  
16 markets. We're the one in the middle. We're the one  
17 that's trying to make it simple from the customer to the  
18 RTO or ISO.

19 A key part of our business involves a 24-hour  
20 market operations center where we schedule and operate  
21 over 3,000 megawatts of generation, load, demand  
22 response, renewables and electric storage.

23 So we're operating right now the flywheels, and  
24 the batteries in the PJM and New York markets. We also  
25 have dispatchable wind and conventional generation, as

1 well.

2           We're a smaller company and we represent many  
3 smaller facilities, such as those who participate in the  
4 demand response programs in PJM.

5           So, when we started this participation in DR, in  
6 the eastern RTO, we realized we had to develop a secure  
7 and lower cost alternative to the traditional  
8 communication and control infrastructure that's used for  
9 conventional larger facilities.

10           And again, that's why I'm here today to describe  
11 technology alternatives that we currently utilize, that  
12 we develop and we utilize in the eastern RTOs.

13           So, several -- let's go to the next slide  
14 please.

15           I know this looks complicated, but for these  
16 guys this is nothing. Several years back we developed a  
17 rapidly deployable, encrypted network technology called  
18 Secure Net RT.

19           And we use this in the demand response program  
20 in PJM. We utilize a very similar approach to what's  
21 described here for the storage resources in this markets  
22 and generation, as well.

23           So this diagram, it visually describes how our  
24 approach works for demand response. So you can see that  
25 on the right side of the picture we're showing our

1 customer sites. At the bottom we show the  
2 interconnection to the California ISO, or the RTO,  
3 whichever. I have California ISO there, but it could be  
4 any RTO.

5 And at the top I show our Customized Energy  
6 Solutions control room.

7 So, in this instance we would have -- instead of  
8 having a direct line between the resource to the ISO, as  
9 currently is required in California, we instead  
10 consolidate multiple participants' real-time data in our  
11 EMS system back in Philadelphia, and we then provide  
12 that data as a single data stream directly to the ISO or  
13 RTOs via an ICCP link.

14 So, this is a way to have a secure and rapid  
15 real-time communication between the multiple locations,  
16 so the customer sites, the Customized Energy Solutions  
17 control room and the RTO by using an encrypted tunnel,  
18 using standard network protocols.

19 We utilize this approach for participation in  
20 the energy and ancillary services markets in the other  
21 RTOs.

22 Next slide -- here we see a picture of the  
23 secure net RT box that's in use. You can see that this  
24 little box, I put a light bulb right in front of it when  
25 I took the picture, but that box is about 8 inches by 8

1 inches. And, you know, not to sound like I'm a sales  
2 rep, because I certainly am not, I'm the Director of  
3 Regulatory Affairs, and this little encryption tunnel  
4 box that we have is just a small piece of our business.  
5 But, basically, I have plugged these things in, that's  
6 how easy it is.

7 I mean you can ship them out and plug them in.  
8 It's like a plug and play.

9 And it encompasses the encryption and the  
10 controller or the RTU. And in terms of encryption we  
11 use the strongest commercially encryption technology  
12 available, which is the AES 256 bit.

13 Our systems also use a bidirectional  
14 authentication. So, for example, we authenticate the  
15 end user and the end user authenticates that it's  
16 customized.

17 We're also our own certificate management  
18 authority.

19 So, if we could go to the next slide? Here's  
20 just a -- basically, so we have that box at the site.  
21 We also have the HMI with the customer.

22 So, we basically take that communication and  
23 we're communicating it at our control room. This is the  
24 interface at our control room in Philadelphia that's the  
25 in-between between the RTO and the customer.

1           So, here's the interface at our operations  
2 center in Philly. And in this example we have two  
3 participants, to clients that are participating in the  
4 sync reserves market. This is our ending, 17. And  
5 you'll see on the left that the -- or I'm sorry, in the  
6 middle where the green circles are, that's showing the  
7 status of communications and it's indicating that we  
8 have good connectivity.

9           And if we were to have a spin event in that  
10 interval, then we would -- the control state would  
11 change to on for the clients that were in the given  
12 hour, and the spin events would toggle to red depending  
13 on the region that the spin event was called for.

14           Once that happens then the client's site  
15 automatically, everything is automatic, receives a  
16 signal to reduce their load or start their engines. So,  
17 we remotely do that, as well, with toggle switch in our  
18 system.

19           So, this could be done for, you know, a building  
20 management system or a furnace control system, all types  
21 of demand response.

22           Again, it's an automated, simplified approach.

23           Okay, next slide, please?

24           I've tried to outline here some of the  
25 advantages of this type of technology. The main point



1 I'd like to make is that it's simple and that we've  
2 doing this for years and it's in commercial operation.

3 The hardware is a lower-cost option than the  
4 existing remote intelligent gateways currently required  
5 in California.

6 And if the internet were used, such as in other  
7 markets, it could also replace the need for the ongoing  
8 AT&T ECN connection costs.

9 As I mentioned, the box can be installed  
10 quickly, within an hour, and we can activate it  
11 remotely. We use the secure net RT for participation in  
12 energy and ancillary services markets, including  
13 regulation. It's almost instantaneous, the signal.

14 By aggregating the information as well into our  
15 system, in Philadelphia, we simplify the workload for  
16 the RTO control room operators. They no longer have to  
17 communicate with a multitude of smaller customers that  
18 don't really do or understand the details of the ISO or  
19 RTO world.

20 We are the in between people that -- we're like  
21 the universal translators.

22 The next slide, please? So, I know we've heard  
23 a lot about the challenges regarding implementation of  
24 demand response in California and the message has been  
25 consistent, you know, over the past -- today and over

1 the past that the technology is there, that the  
2 technology really isn't the barrier.

3 But I do have to point out that there are some  
4 barriers for implementing the technology. Even if all  
5 the jurisdictional issues were resolved and the program  
6 design matters were finalized, we couldn't still do this  
7 in California right now.

8 And the reason is because the current rules for  
9 telemetry and metering were developed, you know, before  
10 all this stuff was invented.

11 Fortunately, there is a great group at the  
12 California ISO who is addressing this and they have a  
13 proactive approach to evaluate a lot of these issues so  
14 that, you know, that they can be resolved and that they  
15 will no longer be the barrier that prohibits  
16 participation.

17 But I did list a few of the barriers that are  
18 currently in the rules. They are being addressed. But  
19 right now, as I mentioned, you're not allowed to  
20 concentrate the data into a centralized location.

21 The internet's not allowed. You need to have  
22 the AT&T ECN.

23 ICCP protocol is not allowed to aggregators or  
24 data concentrators.

25 And right now there's resource ownership rules

1 and location limitations for concentrating data.

2 The next page, please? I do want to say,  
3 though, that I think those issues could linger if they  
4 weren't -- if there isn't a little bit of extra  
5 pressure, and participation and comments in the  
6 stakeholder process at the ISO.

7 But overall, it's a great place, California.  
8 Thank you for the opportunity. It doesn't get any  
9 better.

10 MS. PIETTE: Okay, that's the comments on the  
11 technology we have today, so let me open it up to your  
12 questions.

13 MS. LEE: Thank you. I'm Audrey Lee from the  
14 PUC. I'm an advisor to President Peevey.

15 I had a question for Mary Ann Piette. You said  
16 that the telemetry costs are \$10,000 to \$25,000 today  
17 and the target is for \$200.

18 What are some of the technology advancements  
19 that need -- or are they market issues with, you know,  
20 wider deployment?

21 And then that's related to Jacqueline's  
22 recommendations in terms of, you know, how to reduce  
23 costs. I'm wondering how much could those -- what  
24 difference could those recommendations make, like if you  
25 went from ECN to internet what kind of reduction would

1     that be?

2               MS. PIETTE:  Yeah, the comments Jackie just  
3     made, she gave you a pretty good list there of some of  
4     the specific issues.  And I know Heather's very familiar  
5     with these.  There is a working group underway.  And so  
6     this is an active area of research and engagement.

7               Essentially using the internet, the internet can  
8     do some of the fast telemetry that's needed for the  
9     ancillary services.

10              You have to have a certified rig, which Jackie  
11     was just talking about, to participate in the programs  
12     today.  So, we're looking at can you provide those  
13     features that exist in the rig in newer platforms.

14              So, a couple hundred bucks per KW might be a  
15     feasible price point that we think we can do.

16              In the Demand Response Research Center we had  
17     our first ancillary services demonstration, it was 70 K  
18     per site, \$70,000 per site for the telemetry.  Then we  
19     got it down to \$7,000 per site.  A lot of evolution of  
20     the technology over the last few years and we hope, you  
21     know, it will be hundreds of dollars in the future.  Go  
22     ahead.

23              MS. LEE:  Can you just put it in context?  So,  
24     in my home I have a Smart Meter that measures my usage.

25              MS. PIETTE:  Yeah.

1 MS. LEE: You know, what added features does the  
2 rig have beyond --

3 MS. PIETTE: Yes.

4 MS. LEE: And, you know, I have a gateway that  
5 communicates with the internet.

6 MS. PIETTE: So, we've been looking at -- we  
7 think we can get 10-second data off of your Smart Meter,  
8 but that 10-second data need to be collected in a home  
9 gateway and then served up to the internet.

10 OpenADR uses both what's called a push or a pull  
11 client. When we use OpenADR for fast ancillary services  
12 we push the signal quickly over a dedicated internet  
13 signal. So we don't use, necessarily, the public  
14 internet, but it is still the internet.

15 So that's an example is at home, if you're with,  
16 you know, Comcast or some other provider, that we want  
17 to use a more dedicated, secure internet technology.

18 Do you want to make some comments?

19 MS. DE ROSA: I would just add that in the other  
20 markets where we do use the internet, we do use  
21 wireless, you know, we use encrypted public network  
22 communication so that would reduce the ECN costs which  
23 are -- I think our -- we're paying like probably \$500 a  
24 month. And I think there's a different range of  
25 services for the ECN through AT&T, depending on what

1 your bandwidth is, so it could be higher, it might even  
2 be a little bit lower.

3 In terms of the actual like rig, so right now  
4 you have to have a rig at the site directly connected to  
5 the ISO. In California you could have multiple rigs in  
6 a sub-lap, so in a small geographical area.

7 And I think the reason cited by the ISO for  
8 that, primarily is that's just how things developed  
9 initially, and also because of security reasons.

10 We haven't really viewed that -- we haven't had  
11 that security issue voiced in the other -- in PJM. We  
12 have a redundant system in our Indiana office and we  
13 have -- you know, everything is encrypted. So, I don't  
14 believe if you have aggregated rigs that everything's  
15 going to be encrypted in that little sub-lap between the  
16 rigs.

17 So, I don't know that -- our position would be  
18 that our system is probably even more secure.

19 But in terms of like the cost of what that  
20 little box is, you know, our -- as we described our  
21 company business, we're the middle man, we're the in  
22 between so we're not just providing -- we're not selling  
23 those boxes on the shelf at Wal-Mart. But everything  
24 that's in that box is off the shelf. We build that  
25 based on what's available at the store. So, that box is

1 under \$1,000.

2 MS. SANDERS: Okay, I just want to offer a  
3 couple of things for the record. This is Heather  
4 Sanders from the ISO.

5 We do not require you to use the Energy  
6 Communication Network for every product. If you're  
7 providing regulation or spinning reserve, yes, you have  
8 to use the ECN currently, in the rules.

9 But for proxy demand resource you can use the  
10 internet. It just has to be encrypted using SSL.

11 The reason for the ECN, if you want to use ICCP,  
12 is because ICCP isn't a secure protocol, so use the  
13 Energy Communications Network to add that layer of  
14 security. So, there's reasons for these things.

15 As far as the rest of it, we're working on it.  
16 You know, the rules were established a while ago and we  
17 are working on all of this.

18 Olivine, Spence Gerber is in the back there,  
19 they have implemented a software solution for the rig so  
20 you don't have to have a physical box.

21 So there are alternatives and we are  
22 progressing. We do recognize, though, that we need to  
23 evolve this and we're working on it in a stakeholder  
24 effort this year.

25 I just wanted to provide a few clarifications

1     because we do allow the internet, DMP-3 protocol with  
2     SSL encryption for PDR, non-spin and energy.

3             MS. LEE:   Yeah, and I'd just like to add that  
4     our office is working on a rulemaking, and working very  
5     closely with the CAISO so, hopefully, we can resolve all  
6     these issues, but it takes time.

7             MS. DE ROSA:  I would add, too, that we're  
8     fortunate to have a pilot project in with the -- what do  
9     you call them, not a pilot or a demonstration.  What's  
10    it called?  A pilot, you know, where we've implemented  
11    our technology and are evaluating the data transfer.

12            MS. SANDERS:  Yeah, I was going to say don't we  
13    have an ACCP link with you right now, just testing all  
14    the things you were complaining about?  I mean we do,  
15    right?

16            MS. DE ROSA:  Wait, I have to caveat, I said you  
17    guys were really proactive.  In the BPMS and tariff  
18    there's about 900 references to telemetry and metering.  
19    These guys are great.  They found them all and listed  
20    them out.

21            COMMISSIONER PETERMAN:  It's often nice to ask  
22    people to do things they're already doing so you get  
23    credit for it afterwards.

24            COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER:  Really, we're getting  
25    to the good stuff and, unfortunately, Commissioner



1 Florio has to leave us.

2 But, so Mary Ann, I wanted to kind of -- the  
3 reason I really wanted to have an enabling technologies  
4 panel was to really talk more broadly about what's  
5 possible, give an update on OpenADR, you know, get a  
6 little bit of -- give us a step towards what's coming  
7 down the road.

8 And maybe -- this is unscripted, so you can say  
9 no if you want to. I didn't give you the heads up. I  
10 was going to ask a broader question.

11 So, you know, storage is another set of  
12 technologies that is an enabling technology for demand  
13 response. I'm wondering, you know, you guys are doing  
14 so much over there at the DRC I wonder sort of what are  
15 the promising areas that you're looking at, in addition  
16 to the ones that we've heard about here today?

17 MS. PIETTE: Yeah, one of the questions I was  
18 discussing with some of the panelists this morning is  
19 the idea of how a load expresses itself to the ISO or to  
20 the utility that it's available. And there's a huge  
21 interest at DOE, from Roland Risser, on that topic.

22 So, and it may be on different time scales it  
23 expresses its availability.

24 What's probably the most exciting thing in  
25 California is we have the hot summer DR technology.

1 It's not moving quickly, but we really want to have  
2 multi-purpose programs, I think. And that's a challenge  
3 with this issue about who owns the customer.

4 But a load, if a load has storage it can do  
5 different things on different time scales. You may want  
6 to charge the storage, you may want to dispatch the  
7 storage, you may want to predict the storage.

8 So, the mass of the building is storage, the  
9 ponds at the wastewater facility is storage. The frozen  
10 products at a refrigerated warehouse is storage.

11 So, we've talked about some of those, but we  
12 haven't talked about how somebody knows those exist.

13 The historical performance data, that's one way  
14 they exist. It's just say what have you done before?  
15 Are you reliable? Are you predictable? If I call you,  
16 will you do what you did last time?

17 And the aggregators have a lot of experience  
18 with that. The more aggregation you have, the more  
19 predictability you have, as well. So, that's one thing.

20 And then the really fast demand response, we  
21 need to know what is that load doing right now. And  
22 that's harder to know, but we think it's very real.

23 Danfoss is asking about putting OpenADR right in  
24 the VFD.

25 So, we're beginning to have new ideas about how

1 these loads can make themselves available.

2 Now, who are they making themselves available  
3 to? To the ISO, to the aggregators, the utility, you  
4 know, and how does the customer know is this -- can you  
5 call me continuously?

6 The second one is how storage and demand  
7 response can work together. And we think the concept of  
8 what we've called battery-firmed demand response, where  
9 a small battery and the DR work together makes the load  
10 shape even more predictable and you can bank on those.

11 So, at San Diego, you saw that John has a  
12 variety of resources that he can call upon. And I think  
13 it's extremely important to acknowledge that he had  
14 economic motivations, as well as emergency motivations.  
15 So when there was an emergency, he could do it even  
16 more.

17 It's really good to know when an event like  
18 Sandy is coming. So, emergency and resiliencies, those  
19 are important. And those are like insurance for the  
20 future.

21 So, the more we characterize to the customer  
22 what we want out of your loads and how can you express  
23 yourself to the grid, it may be your historical data, or  
24 it may be something more about reaching deeper into the  
25 loads and expressing them. So, those are a couple of

1 ideas.

2 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Very interesting,  
3 thank you very much.

4 Anybody else? All right, well, I'm helping you  
5 catch up a little bit, we're only 40 minutes down, now.

6 Thank you very much for the panel, I appreciate  
7 it very much.

8 (Applause)

9 MS. KOROSEC: So our next speaker -- actually,  
10 two of our next speakers are up on the dais and we've  
11 just decided that they can present from up there and  
12 I'll run the slides for them.

13 So, our first speaker is Heather Sanders from  
14 the CAISO.

15 MS. SANDERS: Thank you. End of the day. The  
16 first slide, please. Thank you.

17 We just published a road map last week that  
18 seeks to focus our efforts on increasing demand response  
19 and energy efficiency directly and expressly to reduce  
20 or offset the need for new generation or transmission.

21 Before I get into that, I want to thank a lot of  
22 people for helping in the development of that road map.

23 I have two folks from the ISO here, Lorenzo  
24 Christophe and John Gooden. Lorenzo and John  
25 contributed significantly to the road map you see now,

1 as well as several others at the ISO, Neil Miller, Judy  
2 Sanders, Delphine, Greg Cook, et cetera, and it couldn't  
3 have been done without them.

4 Also, all of you; I learned a lot from you and I  
5 appreciate you coming to our workshop at the ISO and  
6 sharing your experiences. And then all my follow-up  
7 questions about, well, you've said you want this, but  
8 how do you exactly see that working?

9 So, we're trying. We're trying to learn about  
10 demand response and we're trying to learn about energy  
11 efficiency.

12 And at the same time we're also trying to help  
13 you understand better what we're facing as grid  
14 operators, and that's what I'm going to focus on now.

15 This is the infamous duck. I hope you have all  
16 seen it. This is an old duck. There will be a new  
17 duck. It will look the same.

18 We are getting data from the utilities on actual  
19 renewable procurement so that we have the mix of  
20 resources that their procuring to construct "the duck".

21 So, we need to look at how we design our demand  
22 response and energy efficiency and, really, everything  
23 that we put in this mix that modifies the load shape so  
24 that we have the resources when we need them, where we  
25 need them, at the magnitude we need them.

1           So, let's look at the duck a little bit. So,  
2 this is a load shape that we expect to see going in the  
3 future as mostly we increase solar PV. So you see the  
4 middle of the day drooping down lower and lower because  
5 we have all that additional generation from solar that's  
6 offsetting the load at that time. That's creating a  
7 deeper load shape.

8           You also see the peak increasing. When you look  
9 at these curves day to day you see the peak moving over  
10 time. It's 4:00, it's 5:00, it's 6:00, it's 8:00, the  
11 next day it's at 4:00 and the magnitude is shifting  
12 significantly by thousands of megawatts depending on the  
13 sun, and the wind, too.

14           So, what we need to do is really look at the  
15 load shape and design our programs with, you know, what  
16 are we really trying to do?

17           I wanted to say something here about operating  
18 reserve. People may not know, but the only time we can  
19 deploy operating reserve is in a contingency event. So  
20 we have energy, and energy is meant to balance the grid  
21 second to second, supply/demand balance.

22           That energy is usually thought of system wide.  
23 It helps us manage around the ISO to maintain the  
24 frequency, as well as our area control air, which is  
25 effectively, you know, how much we have scheduled in is

1 coming in, how much is scheduled out is scheduled out.  
2 So, energy, second-to-second balancing, system wide  
3 resource isn't as dependent where it is because you're  
4 managing over the whole area.

5 Regulation is the 4-second that is managing in  
6 between the short time frames to make sure again, we're  
7 second-to-second balancing, so those two work together.

8 Now, operating reserves, we have spinning  
9 reserve and non-spinning reserve. They're both required  
10 within 10 minutes online. One is synchronized spinning  
11 and one is not synchronized, but it's available to come  
12 up within 10 minutes.

13 Now, those can only be dispatched in a  
14 contingency event. So, I've lost a transmission line,  
15 I've lost a generator, something has happened so you  
16 dispatch your reserves.

17 We have to recover within 30 minutes, according  
18 to WECC standards, and prepare for the next event.

19 So, that really points us to local resources.  
20 When you have an event, transmission planners need to  
21 make sure that the system can recover. Can we ride  
22 through that first one? Got to make sure you ride  
23 through the first one and you're repositioned to handle  
24 a second one within 30 minutes.

25 So, that drives a lot of our requirements for

1 resources in our market. How long they need to be  
2 available, when they need to be available and how long  
3 they need to sustain that availability.

4 On Wednesday next week the ISO's having a  
5 stakeholder effort on the must-offer obligation for  
6 resource adequacy.

7 So, in the absence of a capacity market run by  
8 the ISO, we rely on the PUC to do procurement. And this  
9 works.

10 So for generation they procure in the long-term  
11 procurement plan to make sure we have enough resources  
12 where they're needed.

13 Annually, in the resource adequacy proceeding  
14 they do showings to make sure that, yep, here we go, we  
15 have the resources, we have them where we need them.

16 So that we can, in the spot market, dispatch  
17 those and make sure they're in the right place.

18 So, transmission planning goes through and does  
19 analysis of all those local areas to make sure there's  
20 enough resources in the right places.

21 Back to the load shape, the peak is occurring,  
22 still, you know, later into the evening with solar.  
23 We're going to have to manage that peak.

24 So those programs that are there for insurance  
25 when we have high peaks are still important. We'll



1 still need those. We need them, you know, at a certain  
2 level. We won't call them a lot, but that's what  
3 they're there for, they're insurance for peak.

4 We also need the capability to bring up that  
5 lower belly of the duck when we have over generation.

6 So, let me tell you why this occurs. You see  
7 that really steep afternoon ramp up, you know, you're  
8 going from the sun is full boat and then the sun goes  
9 down, and then you've got to replace that.

10 So what happens and why we're so concerned about  
11 this is in order for you to have the ramping capability,  
12 in order for you to be able to go from 11,000 to 23,000,  
13 12,000 megawatts, you have to have generation online or  
14 a resource online that can do that.

15 Now, we have a log of old dog plants in this  
16 State. They're being retired through once-through  
17 cooling or they're being repowered, but they require to  
18 be on, turned on, running at their minimum operating  
19 level so they can meet that ramp.

20 So guess what happens? We've got all the sun  
21 going, we had to turn all these other units on, so we've  
22 gotten up to a certain level so we can manage that ramp.

23 We work on this. So, in those times, you know,  
24 if we have more resources that have minimum operating  
25 times or minimum operating levels that are lower, you

1 know, they can ramp up faster, they have more starts and  
2 stops we're better off. Demand response resources have  
3 this capability.

4 So that's the duck. I wanted to just really hit  
5 on this again and talk a little more about why we're  
6 asking for what we're asking for.

7 So the road map has laid out four paths of  
8 activities. What we heard loud and clear in the  
9 workshop was that you can't just focus on the supply  
10 side ISO. You've got to focus on the load side, too.

11 We hadn't contemplated it initially because we  
12 don't have much to do with the load side. We don't  
13 design rates and we don't send signals directly to  
14 customers.

15 But as we thought about it we're like, well, we  
16 have a part of this because we're the ones that manage  
17 to that load shape.

18 So, if there are programs put in place that help  
19 more favorably modify that, that's good for the ISO.  
20 You know, our input on that is we need to think about  
21 the time, the time value of energy, and we need to talk  
22 about the ability for demand to increase in certain  
23 times, as well as curtail. We've talked mostly today  
24 about curtailment.

25 The resource efficiency path is just about

1 resources, making sure you have what you need, where you  
2 need, when you need it.

3 One of the key activities that we've been  
4 talking with the PUC about and I think we're very well  
5 aligned on is classifying our demand response programs  
6 into those that are really load modifying programs, such  
7 as pricing programs, and those that are really resources  
8 like the base-interruptible program, or the demand  
9 bidding program, or capacity bidding programs.

10 Those that are resources are dispatchable, we  
11 can signal them. They can change their consumption in a  
12 matter of time, whatever that is, and then they can  
13 maintain for a certain amount of time.

14 We want to explicitly get those recognized and  
15 then define, as the ISO, as we do for generators, then  
16 what do those resources have to offer into the market?  
17 How do they reflect their operational parameters? How  
18 do they show their capability to the market?

19 We have sought to define operational parameters  
20 in our market to reflect to that.

21 Now, we have a little lingo problem because  
22 we're like minimum run time. We're like, okay, now is  
23 that how long you sustain or is that, you know -- and  
24 then number of calls, you know, number of starts. We  
25 call it number of starts, that would be an event.

1           So we need to equate our language a little  
2 better so that we really understand that we've modeled  
3 all of these in here.

4           Operations; that path is a lot of the tactical  
5 stuff that needs to be done. It's enabling policies  
6 that we have, getting those implemented, as well as  
7 addressing metering and telemetry, and addressing other  
8 technical and automation areas.

9           Finally monitoring, this is your M&B, evaluation  
10 measurements and monitoring.

11           In this path what we are really focused on is  
12 starting out with an intent. What are we trying to do?  
13 We're trying to increase demand response and energy  
14 efficiency that offsets the need for generation and  
15 transmission.

16           You know, we've been invested in demand response  
17 and we've measured it to its forecast, but I don't know  
18 that we've gone back and really said did this do what we  
19 needed it to do?

20           In thinking of it that way, it might make sense  
21 to combine some of the demand response and energy  
22 efficiency offerings that we put out.

23           You know, the ability to put in energy  
24 efficiency measures that can also respond to signals, or  
25 to prices could be very powerful.

1           One of the things that I also recognized as we  
2 go through is we don't necessarily understand what we're  
3 trying to tell each other.

4           I spent a little bit of time talking about  
5 flexible capacity and we included in the road map, on  
6 page 12, a little call-out box to help people understand  
7 what do we mean about flexible capacity.

8           Because we can't use our operating reserves, our  
9 spinning reserves and non-spinning reserves to respond  
10 to a drop in wind, or clouds coming over the sun, we  
11 need another ability to be able to do that.

12          And we're implementing a flexible ramping  
13 product I believe next year, that will seek to procure  
14 resources, along with energy, that say, oh, I need you  
15 to hold back so you're here for ramping, or I need you  
16 to provide energy. So, that should help.

17          We currently employ a ramping constraint right  
18 now because we have needs where the wind will drop off  
19 800, 600 megawatts, you know, over an hour and we need  
20 to be able to replace that, and make sure we have that  
21 capability to replace that.

22          We talked about the importance of monitoring.

23          The other thing I wanted to bring out is the  
24 difference between an ISO market model and a market  
25 product. And this is really confusing.

1           So, participating load is a model, it's not a  
2 product. The products in the market are energy,  
3 spinning reserve, non-spinning reserve and regulation.

4           The model is how you reflect that resource into  
5 the market. What are its capabilities? You know, how  
6 does it get settled?

7           So, proxy demand resource, for example, is a  
8 model that settles on a baseline. It allows the  
9 separation between a load-serving entity and a demand  
10 response provider.

11           And once the CPUC gets Rule 24 done, which we're  
12 progressing very well on, demand response providers will  
13 be able to bring that into the market, the ISO market,  
14 provided that the rest of it's worked out in terms of it  
15 makes financial sense, et cetera.

16           Other market models for demand response; we are  
17 going to implement next year the reliability demand  
18 response resource model. That is so we can link the  
19 base interruptible programs, and other emergency  
20 programs that the utilities have procured into our  
21 market.

22           You know, our highest priority right now is to  
23 use what we have, gain the operator's experience in  
24 demand response, get their confidence up and get it into  
25 the market.

1 Edison has told me that they could bring 1,100  
2 megawatts into the market next summer, 2014 through --  
3 if we get Rule 24 done and we get the reliability demand  
4 response resource in. And we're going to do our part to  
5 get that done.

6 Our second priority is the flexibility. We have  
7 a high need for flexibility. And I need you guys to  
8 hang with us through this.

9 The flexibility requirements for demand response  
10 are going to seem very, very, very onerous. And they  
11 are because we don't know when the wind's going to drop  
12 off, and we don't actually know too far in advance when  
13 the sun's going to come through.

14 One of the things in the resource -- what's it  
15 called, flexible resource adequacy capacity must-offer  
16 obligation it -- I'm not going to say the summary of the  
17 acronym because it's not nice. You guys know what it  
18 is.

19 One of the things in there is, because we're  
20 starting out on this, we started out with three distinct  
21 needs. We have a need for maximum continuous ramp, 18  
22 hours. You know, you start and energy just goes up  
23 without interruption all day.

24 We need to bring those resources on to meet that  
25 ramp, that's one.

1           The second one is regulation. That's the  
2 interest -- our intra-second changes that we need to  
3 match.

4           And the third one's load following; this is a  
5 much shorter time frame, it's intra-hour. And this is  
6 the sweeter spot for demand response. But because we're  
7 starting out with needing flexibility, we agreed with  
8 the PUC we're going to start with combining all of those  
9 three, simplifying, so to speak, the requirements to  
10 have a three-hour ramping with a 17-hour capability.

11           And I've already heard their response. So,  
12 yeah, I think it was very demanding. So, I need you  
13 guys to hang with us for a while because we need to get  
14 back to the procurement of what we need. We need to get  
15 back to the three individual things that really affect  
16 the load shape.

17           It's for the peak, it's for the less deep and  
18 it's for the less steep. And the flexibility is that  
19 less steep part.

20           So, we need to work through this and we need to  
21 understand what demand response can do and how it can  
22 contribute.

23           You know, I was very encouraged by what I saw  
24 Ron put together, where we stacked all those resources  
25 up there. You know, I've been talking with our folks



1 internally because we've made an assumption,  
2 aggregators, utilities and others out there can assemble  
3 all of these programs together to provide and follow our  
4 signals.

5 I didn't know if that was true. I haven't gone  
6 out and tried to recruit any demand response end-use  
7 customers recently, so I didn't know if that was a  
8 reasonable assumption or not.

9 But now I've seen it, so I guess now it must be.  
10 And you can all correct me later.

11 Okay. You know, I put this on here yesterday,  
12 the ISO, PUC and CEC must collaborate. Actually, we are  
13 committed to collaborating. We've met several times.  
14 We are working together to expand this into a cross-  
15 agency road map.

16 And this table, which is on the last page of the  
17 road map, is here because of our CEO. He came to me and  
18 he goes, I read the road map, I like it, but what do we  
19 have to do versus the PUC? He goes, I couldn't quite  
20 follow all those small drawings of the -- you know, the  
21 timelines.

22 I'm like, have I got a table for you. What it  
23 shows is really -- it's all of us. It's not just us, up  
24 here. It's all of you, too. And we're really trying to  
25 understand what it takes to make it happen and, you

1 know, set the policies and adjust the rules so we can  
2 make it work.

3 The challenge at the end of the day is we have  
4 to make sure we stay reliable. And we need to procure  
5 things that will ensure we make it reliable.

6 The more we get it into the market, the more we  
7 get the operators comfortable, the more we can make this  
8 happen. And I heard that with the other ISOs and as  
9 they advanced their experience.

10 One last thing I had to say. You know, I always  
11 have to phone a friend during these things to check  
12 stuff. So, I heard the gentleman from Ercot say that  
13 there was no need for telemetry on spinning reserve, and  
14 I knew there was going to be some backlash.

15 And so, because of that, I e-mailed our  
16 operators and I said, so what's up with this?

17 Apparently, the message has not been downloaded  
18 from the server. Let me go back to this one. WECC  
19 Balancing Standard 002WR1C, page 2, "Knowledge of  
20 operator reserve. Operating reserves shall be  
21 calculated such that the amount available which can be  
22 fully activated in the next ten minutes will be known at  
23 all times."

24 Operator comment, "The only practical way to  
25 know the operator reserve at all times, as required, and

1 more specifically the spinning reserve portion thereof  
2 is to have some level of telemetry."

3 This is not a requirement in the other  
4 reliability regions. This is a WECC requirement. And  
5 the message that has not yet been downloaded from the  
6 server is my next question to him, saying, are we  
7 working on this?

8 So, I appreciate this. The last one -- I'm  
9 taking comments again. I want to know how well we did  
10 on the road map, what else we need to do. You know,  
11 just anything else you can offer.

12 And again, we're going to work very  
13 cooperatively with the CEC and the CPUC to line up our  
14 priorities and our activities so we're getting what we  
15 need to get. So, thank you very much, I appreciate it.

16 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Thanks very much,  
17 Heather.

18 And it was a good cue to me to remind people and  
19 actually to say for the first time today, actually which  
20 I should have said early on was that this workshop is  
21 part of the IEPR process. And our goal for this  
22 activity is essentially to have a chapter in the IEPR  
23 that is focused on demand response. And so it is one of  
24 the top level sort of importance topics that we're  
25 looking at in the IEPR.

1           And the idea really is to build on the good work  
2   that the ISO has done to get the road map going and sort  
3   of bring a complementary view to it and end up with an  
4   action plan of some sort for DR in the IEPR document,  
5   itself.

6           And so to the extent that that can add value and  
7   build on what the ISO and the CPUC are already doing, to  
8   catalogue some of that and then propose some next steps,  
9   some targeted pilot programs, things like that where we  
10   can functionally help flesh out the next phases of  
11   demand response. And sort of encourage learning from  
12   those and then feed back into the marketplace to help  
13   things move forward, that's what we're going to do in  
14   the IEPR.

15           So, that's the reason we're having this workshop  
16   here today and the reason that your ongoing comment and  
17   participation is really critical.

18           So with that, apologies for the collugy segue,  
19   but I think we can move on to the -- is the PUC next or  
20   let's see here. We'll go in order, yes, so Audrey Lee  
21   and Bruce Kaneshiro from the PUC.

22           MR. KANESHIRO: Good afternoon Commissioner,  
23   thank you for the opportunity to participate in your  
24   workshop here.

25           So, we're going to do a joint presentation and

1 I'll take the first half of this, and then I'll turn it  
2 over to Audrey.

3 So, I'll be going over what we have today in  
4 terms of DR through the utility portfolios. And before  
5 we go further, I'm Bruce Kaneshiro. I'm the Supervisor  
6 for the Demand Response Team at the PUC. I've been  
7 doing demand response since 2002.

8 Actually, I'm one of those individuals I think  
9 David referred to in his opening remarks as going on a  
10 long journey. It seems like a never ending journey with  
11 him. So thanks, David for that intro.

12 So, we can go to the next slide. So, I'll cover  
13 that first part, where we are in terms of some  
14 accomplishments, where the programs are and then the  
15 challenges today from the PUC's perspective. And then  
16 I'll turn it over to Audrey to do what we foresee as  
17 some new goals and a new framework for DR, and a bit  
18 about our own DR road map, you might say, in terms of  
19 some specific activities to try and advance our vision  
20 forward.

21 The next slide. So, I won't spend a lot of time  
22 with this. I think mostly everyone here knows about  
23 most of these accomplishments. I think David even  
24 covered a few of these.

25 So, we have Smart Meters out there. They've

1    been approved. That was a long process here at the  
2    Commission in terms of approving the utility business  
3    cases and then now they're deployed.

4           We have protocols that measure the load impact.  
5    Prior to 2008 each utility did it somewhat differently,  
6    so now we have a standardized set of rules as to how you  
7    measure DR, what are the megawatts for a particular  
8    program.

9           And then two years later we have a cost-  
10   effectiveness protocol that was approved by the  
11   Commission. It will help us determine whether the  
12   program is actually cost-effective for ratepayers who  
13   fund these programs.

14          Also in 2010 the Commission issued a decision  
15   that capped emergency DR programs. This was in response  
16   to CAISO's concern that the utilities were a little too  
17   top heavy with that type of program. So, the cap is --  
18   by 2012 it will be 3 percent of system peak demand and  
19   then it ratchets down to 2 percent by 2014. So, we're  
20   slowly moving those programs away from -- or the  
21   utilities away from the emergency DR and into price  
22   responsive DR.

23          We've had the aggregators engaged at the  
24   Commission, as well. So, in 2007 the Commission  
25   approved a set of DR contracts between the aggregators

1 and the utilities that went for about 5 years. And then  
2 just recently, in January of this year, we've approved  
3 another set of contracts for Edison and PG&E. Those are  
4 going for two years, so 2014, '13 and '14.

5 With respect to rates there's been a lot of work  
6 here. I won't belabor it too much, but the main  
7 takeaway there is that default CPP started for the  
8 larger nonresidential customers in the utility  
9 territories. That started around 2010.

10 And then, recently, there's been a transition  
11 for smaller business customers to be at least placed on  
12 mandatory TOU rates, with default CPP coming a few years  
13 later.

14 And then the last point there, our most recent  
15 policy decision by the Commission is the Rule 24  
16 decision that came out in November of last year.

17 That resolved large -- most of the large policy  
18 issues with respect to the bidding in of bundled  
19 customers into CAISO wholesale energy markets. There  
20 are some remaining items that we still need to finalize  
21 before that rule is done, but we anticipate that should  
22 be done before the end of this year.

23 The next slide. So, just briefly, the utility  
24 programs today, they are basically approved on a three-  
25 year funding cycle. So, the current cycle is for 2014

1 to 2014.

2           The utilities, again, they are the central  
3 operators of most DR programs. Of course, as I  
4 mentioned, there are DR aggregator contracts, but the  
5 utilities run most of them. And the programs are  
6 available to pretty much every sector in the State, ag,  
7 industrial, commercial, res, institutional customers.

8           They offer different incentive structures and  
9 they set different expectations for the participants,  
10 but they all target peak load reduction today, and they  
11 all are use-limited resources. So there are time and  
12 event limits for each of these programs.

13           The price-responsive programs, those are as  
14 noted up there, they're triggered either by CAISO prices  
15 or some other proxy for price. They're typically  
16 triggered the day before the load drop is needed.

17           And then you have emergency or reliability  
18 programs. Those are triggered usually within 30 minutes  
19 of when the load drop is needed. Some can provide load  
20 drop even faster than that.

21           And then you've got some new programs -- or not  
22 new programs, you would say, I guess, evolving programs  
23 that can do both. So, AC cycling is one example, which  
24 was an emergency program for decades. That is now a  
25 price-responsive program or has a price-responsive



1 trigger added to it. So it operates in either scenario,  
2 emergency or price responsive.

3 The Commission is also authorized funding for  
4 various DR support activities and I've listed them  
5 there. Auto DR, for example there's a rebate program  
6 for customers that are interested in that to help offset  
7 the cost of the technology.

8 There's emerging technologies studies and  
9 pilots, special projects. We set aside money for  
10 evaluation, marketing, the Flex Alert Program. And then  
11 something we're trying to do more of, and that's  
12 integrate the DR with energy efficiency offerings so  
13 that customers can receive the benefit of both types of  
14 efforts there at once.

15 The next slide. So, this slide, just to give  
16 everyone a sense of where we are in terms of megawatts,  
17 so going back to 2008 I'm trying to show here where we  
18 are in terms of total DR by the utility portfolio. And  
19 those gray bars you see horizontally going across  
20 represent the 5 percent target.

21 So, in 2003 the Commission set as a target that  
22 the utility price-responsive programs be equivalent to 5  
23 percent of system peak demand. And that was set in 2003  
24 to be achieved by 2007.

25 So as you can see from the slide, we're still a

1 ways away from reaching that because price responsive is  
2 the blue shaded part of the bar. So we're -- today, in  
3 2013, we're still about 1,300 megawatts short of that 5  
4 percent goal.

5 We just stacked the red or the emergency DR on  
6 top of that just to give everyone a sense of how much  
7 total DR the utilities control today.

8 I think that's the main take away from that. If  
9 there's any questions, I'd be happy to answer sort of  
10 why there's some fluctuations going back and forth  
11 there.

12 The next slide. So, we talk about challenges  
13 for DR. I think a lot of the earlier panels really  
14 brought forth what are the challenges. Many of the  
15 presentations made are things that we've heard at the  
16 Commission, in many of the proceedings. Really, I guess  
17 what you'd say is we have a tug-of-war between what's  
18 expected of DR. When you look at it as a supply side  
19 resource we want it reliable, we want it flexible, we  
20 want it fast.

21 And on the other side you have the demand side,  
22 where is it sustainable to have a program with those  
23 type of requirements. And the more you place on the  
24 demand side resources that are providing it, can they  
25 actually provide that.

1           So, I've heard a lot today from, for example,  
2 the customer panelists, aggregator panelists, things  
3 such as, you know, penalties. Should we have penalties?  
4 Penalties are non -- I think one panelist said a game or  
5 a show-stopper, right.

6           But, yet, in my discussions I think with some of  
7 my colleagues at the CAISO, well, without a penalty how  
8 do we know the customer will actually show up? Do we  
9 just take it on faith that the DR megawatts will be  
10 provided?

11          So, the Commission is constantly trying to  
12 balance these different needs for DR. Is it a supply  
13 side resource? How much can we expect of the  
14 participants, who are all volunteering for this, to be  
15 participating on DR programs, and as well as the  
16 aggregators who aggregate on behalf of them.

17          I think we can move to the next slide. So, to  
18 get more specific, just a couple of things to highlight,  
19 so May of this year the Commission staff produced a  
20 report, we called it the "Lessons Learned Report." It  
21 was an examination of the Southern California Utility  
22 Company Demand Response Programs as they performed in  
23 2012. So, that was issued for comment on May 1.

24          And one of the take-aways that came out of that  
25 report is just this issue of reliability. What we found

1 in looking at these programs, in terms of comparing what  
2 was produced on an expose basis versus what was expected  
3 by the utilities on a daily forecast basis is that we  
4 saw a huge degree of variability.

5 Some programs produced a lot more. In some  
6 cases those same programs produced a lot less than what  
7 was forecast. And then you've got other programs that  
8 consistently under performed.

9 So you have questions that were raised  
10 immediately as to, well, again how reliable is DR? What  
11 can we expect from them coming from a CAISO perspective,  
12 as well as the Commission's expectations of this program  
13 that ratepayers are paying for them?

14 Usefulness, so you know, we talked about earlier  
15 the megawatt problem. You know, how many megawatts do  
16 we have? We're not really hitting our goal. But I  
17 think as Heather showed in her slides, we've got a  
18 different horizon about to unfold for us. So, are the  
19 DR programs really useful today in that context?

20 And I don't think -- I think the answer is, no,  
21 they're not. They're currently designed, as I said  
22 earlier, to be peak load reduction programs. We don't  
23 have them designed, yet, at least in terms of being more  
24 flexible, in terms of ramping up and down. And they're  
25 definitely not fast enough, I think, in the way that I

1 think Heather was describing that they have to be.

2 And I think we've talked a lot about point three  
3 there, the integration with the CAISO market. Yes, the  
4 DR programs are not yet bid into the market, they're  
5 definitely not, obviously not dispatched by the CAISO.

6 And so how do we get there? How do we integrate  
7 them over there? Rule 24, I think everyone knows, is  
8 one of the keys to that. Again, we hope to get that  
9 finalized over the course of the remainder of this year.

10 But until that happens, yeah, it's not very  
11 visible to the CAISO.

12 The next slide. I'm not going to spend a lot of  
13 time on this. I think we've heard a lot about the  
14 customer challenges. DR is not a generator. We've  
15 heard that many times at the Commission. What can we  
16 expect, what's reasonable to expect of this resource in  
17 terms of what customers can do and what they can't do.  
18 They have different needs and abilities.

19 One important thing to point out, that third  
20 bullet under number one, some changes, the DR programs  
21 have changed quite a bit in the last year. We now  
22 require locational dispatchability. Some programs have  
23 had to increase their hours of availability in order to  
24 become more cost effective. So, participants that have  
25 been on those programs may not be prepared for an

1 increased amount of events or number of hours they have  
2 to perform when called upon.

3           There's issues of, again as we said, penalties.  
4 There's issues of testing. So, how do we know the DR  
5 program is going to be there, again, in terms of its  
6 megawatt capacity? We should do some more tests to make  
7 sure that it will show up.

8           So these are changes that are occurring the last  
9 couple of years. Again, adjustments made by the  
10 customer or the aggregators to respond to that.

11           There are some regulatory challenges. You know,  
12 one issue that's come up many times is that the funding  
13 cycle, the three-year portfolio is too short for many  
14 participants in terms of the up-front investment they  
15 have to do to participate in DR.

16           So, how do we know or how does the customer know  
17 the program will exist after three years? They don't  
18 know. Or the program will exist but it has been changed  
19 quite a bit.

20           Is that enough, I guess, to give them certainty  
21 that they should make that investment?

22           Funding uncertainty, there's all kinds of, I  
23 guess, sub-issues to that. I think what we meant by  
24 that is just that maybe from an aggregator's  
25 perspective, you know, they engage in an RFP process

1 with the utilities. Those that are successful advance  
2 on.

3 The utility then comes to the Commission to get  
4 approval of those contracts. The Commission is required  
5 to ensure that these contracts are cost effective.

6 So, again, another hurdle in terms of whether  
7 the aggregator will be successful in actually getting a  
8 contract with the utility that's out there.

9 And then in terms of customer participation, I  
10 think those are pretty self-explanatory. Especially for  
11 the residential customers access to HAN, that's fairly  
12 new. I think that just recently started this year. So,  
13 there's not a lot of knowledge out there that customers  
14 can access their data in real-time.

15 There's marketing, education, coordination  
16 issues, there's a possibility of a lot of confusing  
17 going on with EEDR, Flex Alert, and so on.

18 So, I think that summarizes where we are and I'm  
19 going to hand it off to Audrey to talk about where we  
20 think we can go.

21 MS. LEE: And I just wanted to thank the CEC for  
22 holding this workshop and for all you to participate in.  
23 We're finding it really helpful and informative.

24 As I said earlier, President Peevey is planning  
25 to open a new rulemaking this fall, in September. And

1 so that will, I think, time nicely with what the CAISO  
2 is doing in their road map and then what the CEC is  
3 doing with their IEPR.

4 And so, what I'm going to present are just some  
5 initial ideas for this rulemaking. And, of course,  
6 there would be -- we would hope to get a lot of  
7 stakeholder involvement in this rulemaking as we further  
8 develop these ideas or change them.

9 So as Bruce said, you know, one of the  
10 challenges with current DR programs is it's a tug-of-war  
11 between supply side and demand side.

12 And so how can we balance this? And I think  
13 what we've come to is we want to just separate them,  
14 that there are certain DR programs that are appropriate  
15 for the demand side that are customer-focused programs  
16 or rates, and then there are other aspects that should  
17 be -- go for the supply side, that they be reliable  
18 resources that are integrated with the CAISO market.

19 And we're very pleased to see that in the CAISO  
20 road map there is this similar, different paths you  
21 called it, kind of the load reduction path and then the  
22 resource path. So, I think we want to follow that same  
23 sort of framework.

24 And for the resource side, the supply side, I  
25 think it would be more of a procurement style program



1 that would be where the resource would be defined by the  
2 CAISO, like the standard capacity product demand  
3 response -- for demand response.

4 So that the PUC would set a procurement  
5 mechanism similar to how we do procurement for supply  
6 side resources or, as Commissioner Peterman is  
7 suggesting, for storage.

8 And this would be third parties could  
9 participate, but utilities could as well.

10 And then on the demand side we would envision  
11 things like dynamic rates, demand response support,  
12 marketing, the integrated demand side management, and  
13 this is, you know, participation by both utilities and  
14 third parties.

15 And kind of in the middle we're trying to think  
16 about how we would transition this. So, in 2015 it  
17 would probably be a bridge year. And then for 2016-17  
18 thinking about a pathway going towards more supply side  
19 resources, still allowing for the fact that we need some  
20 demand side resources. But we really want to transition  
21 those demand side resources to our supply side so that  
22 they are a dependable resource that can be put into the  
23 CAISO market.

24 And then just a little bit more on the demand  
25 side, you know, there are other benefits that the PUC

1 will want to consider, more soft benefits that justify  
2 that demand side, whether they be environmental benefits  
3 that can't be quantified.

4 I think the next slide. And in thinking about  
5 the DR goals, sort of the demand response goals and the  
6 framework, so as I said on the supply side we want  
7 reliable and flexible demand response that meets system  
8 planning and operational requirements.

9 And so we would have targets and rules that we  
10 would specify -- the PUC would specify, very similar,  
11 aligned with decisions in resource adequacy, long-term  
12 procurement or the transmission planning process that we  
13 have with the CAISO.

14 And to help us avoid replacing or building  
15 infrastructure that's not needed.

16 And I think an initial focus would be on the  
17 SONGS area, in the Southern California area to meet  
18 those needs.

19 And we'd want to enable and increase retail  
20 demand response direct participation in the CAISO, as I  
21 said before. And have a mechanism for demand response  
22 capacity payments.

23 On the demand side we want to really ensure  
24 sustainable customer participation and encourage  
25 enabling technologies to help transition those customers

1 to supply side in demand response framework.

2 We want to create customer focus programs to  
3 capture those soft benefits I spoke about earlier, like  
4 energy efficiency, distributed generation, water.

5 And then, you know, continuing to work on  
6 transitioning residential customers to time differential  
7 rates. And that's going -- rate design is going on in  
8 another rulemaking, and so we don't have control of  
9 that.

10 In the demand response rulemaking we would open,  
11 but we do want to coordinate with that and make sure  
12 that we plan for that accordingly.

13 The next slide. So, kind of going forward, our  
14 timeline, so by fall hope to finalize Rule 24. Our  
15 Director of our Energy Division will be meeting with  
16 stakeholders to discuss how we can speed up and resolve  
17 some of the remaining issues.

18 As I said before, we want to open a rulemaking  
19 in September.

20 We have ongoing interagency coordination with  
21 the CAISO and the CEC to develop our strategic plans, to  
22 develop our short-term and long-term policy goals, our  
23 framework and our road map.

24 And then we want to look at, in this rulemaking,  
25 the demand response delivery model and how to do cost

1 recovery. It's likely, I'm pretty sure we'll do a  
2 bridge funding year for 2016 and the rulemaking would go  
3 into effect in 2016 and 2017.

4 And then that rulemaking would guide future  
5 demand response program design.

6 And then just also want to say that with our --  
7 the PUC's resource adequacy proceeding we would want --  
8 we plan to coordinate with them, as well.

9 And so, the 2015 resource adequacy rulemaking  
10 will get started in September, at the same time that we  
11 open this rulemaking for demand response.

12 And that proposed -- there was initially a  
13 resource adequacy -- sorry, I'm looking at my notes  
14 because I don't cover resource adequacy as much.

15 But last May they did have a -- resource  
16 adequacy did come out with the interim flexible capacity  
17 framework to meet local capacity requirements for 2014.

18 And then, so for the new resource adequacy  
19 rulemaking that will open this fall, that proceeding  
20 will determine what the flexible capacity requirements  
21 will be for 2015 to 2017. And then the rules and  
22 mechanisms to accommodate those preferred resources,  
23 such as DR.

24 So, we will want to ensure that we coordinate  
25 very closely with the resource adequacy proceeding.

1           And, yeah, I think that's about it. Next slide,  
2 I think we have -- okay, no more slides. Just making  
3 sure, sometimes we put a thank you slide.

4           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Great, thanks very  
5 much.

6           MS. LEE: So, thanks.

7           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: So, just I might  
8 actually ask you a couple of questions. Sorry to slow  
9 things down here, but just so we don't lose the thread.

10          So, I guess I like the changes. I mean,  
11 certainly, there's a lot to like and I think, you know,  
12 you all are moving in a good direction with respect to  
13 locational -- some of the modifications of demand  
14 response that you've been doing.

15          Let's see, I guess, you know, the -- I'm  
16 wondering sort of the model of the market that you're  
17 thinking of, and I don't know how much, how deeply  
18 you've thought sort of -- sort of how much into the  
19 details you've delved here.

20          But, for example, in some of the renewables  
21 procurements you sort of carved out a piece that, okay,  
22 the utility's going to own this in the -- and, you know,  
23 the market's going to supply that. And you sort of add  
24 up to a whole that you're going to get to.

25          Are you thinking about something like that for

1 the demand response approach, as well, sort of giving  
2 some of the utilities and then sort of the RFP would be  
3 the bulk of it, or some part of it?

4 MS. LEE: Well, I think process wise I think  
5 we'll draw a lot from the renewables procurement. So,  
6 you know, the length.

7 So, I think a PUC decision would lay out, very  
8 specifically, what those contracts would look like and  
9 then ask the utilities to have a request for proposals  
10 for that procurement, and then bring contracts to the  
11 PUC whether through an advice letter or application  
12 process, and then we would approve those.

13 But I'm hoping that decision will specify very  
14 clear that those contracts are more standardized.

15 In terms of the amount, I think we'll be guided  
16 by the resource adequacy proceeding decision about how  
17 much -- how many megawatts of demand response that we  
18 would ask the utilities to procure for.

19 In terms of who can provide it, I think we're  
20 envisioning the third parties but, you know, whoever can  
21 provide it, you know, at the lowest price, for the  
22 lowest cost to meet the needs.

23 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: And I guess I just  
24 want to point out, you know, Bruce you were talking  
25 about the need for flexibility and, you know, demand

1 response will be expected to do certain things, may or  
2 may not be able to do those things.

3 I guess we also heard from the aggregators, I  
4 think a couple of them, that actually the substitute  
5 ability that they provide is actually a service that  
6 they kind of bring to the table.

7 And that flexibility is something that they  
8 believe is part of their -- kind of something they bring  
9 to the table that nobody else really does.

10 You know, I think it came up in the penalties  
11 discussion, right, sort of -- or at least in the  
12 expectations. You know, the ISO would pick up, somebody  
13 would pick up the phone and call the aggregator or  
14 utility and say, hey, we need XY&Z resources. That  
15 aggregator, you know, if one customer couldn't get it  
16 done, then they can substitute with another customer,  
17 and that's kind of up to them whether there's a penalty  
18 or not.

19 But I guess I'm wondering sort of how you see  
20 the current structure of programs providing a platform  
21 for that kind of flexibility or that involvement of the  
22 aggregator kind of model?

23 MR. KANESHIRO: With the current programs, so  
24 the utilities do have bilateral agreements with the  
25 aggregators and it basically works the way you just

1 described.

2           So, the aggregator is contractually required to  
3 provide a certain level of DR megawatts per month and  
4 they're paid a capacity payment based on that amount.

5           And so how they balance the need -- I guess the  
6 limitations, as well as the abilities of their end-use  
7 customers is between them and their customers. So, they  
8 basically spread that risk around.

9           And so, yes, that flexibility that's provided by  
10 the aggregator does mitigate to some extent the concerns  
11 of the customers.

12           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Uh-hum.

13           MR. KANESHIRO: I think what I was pointing out,  
14 though, is that sometimes, well, depending on what the  
15 requirements that either the Commission or the CAISO  
16 might set for that, for the DR, as you continue to add  
17 on to that it becomes a little more challenging.

18           Like, for example, location of dispatchability,  
19 as I understand, is quite challenging for the  
20 aggregators because you're only asking for DR in a  
21 particular portion of the utility territory.

22           So, the spreading of the risk across all of  
23 their participants is actually not, as I understand it,  
24 not available in that scenario.

25           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Possible, yeah.



1           MR. KANESHIRO: So, those are some examples of  
2 how, you know, again, well-intended principles are being  
3 put forth in terms of what we need, but it does have an  
4 impact on the end-use resource.

5           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Well, do you think  
6 scale in any -- across the State, you know, presumably  
7 in all the important regions would actually, you know,  
8 likely provide that kind of flexibility, sort of that  
9 redundancy and that flexibility that the aggregators --  
10 you know, if they had more -- in one particular pocket  
11 if they had more participation and more different types  
12 of loads, and those loads were mapped into the right  
13 places and the right products, presumably that would  
14 increase the flexibility that they have and then bring  
15 those products to the utility or the ISO.

16           MR. KANESHIRO: Yeah, presumably. Although I  
17 think there are different customer mixes in different  
18 areas. So, I think down in San Diego those are mostly  
19 commercial customers, not much industrial.

20           So, there are some limits just based on what's  
21 out there in terms of the customer stock, you might say,  
22 as far as a particular region.

23           But you're right, I think overall with more  
24 participation there's probably more likelihood of trying  
25 to spread that across a little bit better.

1 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Yeah, go ahead.

2 MS. SANDERS: So, currently flexibility is going  
3 to be a system wide resource, not a local resource. So,  
4 local resources are intended to address transmission  
5 constraints and transmission contingencies, so that's  
6 local resources.

7 This gets very confusing because there's system,  
8 local and flexible, so system and flexible are system  
9 wide.

10 Now, we do have a requirement to bid these type  
11 of resources in a locational way because we need to  
12 dispatch them that way.

13 But as far as meeting the requirement, flexible  
14 is considered system wide.

15 So, we are looking at, you know, that locational  
16 bidding as well, you know, to see what we can do in the  
17 areas of system and flexible resources versus the ones  
18 that are procured for local requirements.

19 So, it gets confusing when it depends on what  
20 need you're trying to satisfy.

21 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: So, I guess I'll just  
22 make the pitch, you know, I think it's really -- this is  
23 really important, right, because the ISO needs -- at  
24 some level needs to have comfort and communicate, you  
25 know, transparently what that comfort looks like to

1    them, what's going to give the ISO some perception of  
2    low risk, like this will work and we're not worried  
3    about it, and our operators are comfortable, and we're  
4    going to dispatch it even though we don't have  
5    visibility all the way down to the customer level.

6           And then there's got to be all the different  
7    links in the chain to get down to that customer and get  
8    that customer motivated to actually do something.

9           So, you know, these operational characteristics  
10   like, you know, understanding them in great detail is  
11   super important.

12           And I had a couple of other questions, but I'm  
13   going to allow us to leave the ISO realm and go over to  
14   SMUD. Last, but definitely not least, in our  
15   presentations.

16           But thanks for bearing with me there.

17           So Harlan.

18           MR. COOMES: Harlan Coomes from SMUD. I'm a  
19   principal engineer and I've been working with demand  
20   response for many, many years.

21           And in some respects what we've been talking  
22   about today is a bit of "Back to the Future" for me  
23   because we've experimented along with PG&E, and others  
24   back in 2000 and 2001 with demand bidding, and all kinds  
25   of interesting things using the internet.

1           But, you know, prior to that SMUD has many years  
2 of experience, starting with the CEC back in 1977 with  
3 doing air conditioning load management and switches.

4           The reason why I bring that up is that -- next  
5 slide, please -- is that I'm calling this the new DR.  
6 And there's some key attributes here.

7           And automated, ease of use we've talked about a  
8 lot of this all day.

9           But visibility of location, availability of  
10 resources, all of this sounding familiar? Somehow I  
11 seemed to have produced the summary for a lot of the  
12 day.

13           But what's really important is that third  
14 bullet; capability to deliver high value resources,  
15 rapid response, real-time pricing control signals,  
16 communications, right, and leveraging open standards.

17           You know, we've been implementing OpenADR 1.0.  
18 SMUD's C load platform is not the same as the as the  
19 Cua.com's (phonetic). Well, guess who was there first.

20           So, I've become someone adept at learning how to  
21 modify a Cua.com specification client to work with  
22 Lockheed Martin systems.

23           Highly scalable and flexible, this is one of the  
24 real tenets that has to be in place, right.

25           Tracking of DR resources for reporting, one of

1 the challenges right now is that NERC is more interested  
2 in what we're doing than ever. Right, we've got WECC  
3 reporting, we have SMUD internal reporting. How do we  
4 capture all that and report it?

5 Well, right now everybody has a different  
6 definition of these things and the programs that I  
7 created don't even fit into the standard models that the  
8 rest of the reporting structure has. So, that's a  
9 challenge. It's like if you want to do something  
10 innovative, where do you put it?

11 And then really important, cyber security is  
12 built and tested. I like the internet. Millions of  
13 people every day make a lot of money making -- trying to  
14 make that as secure as possible. You know, I think  
15 that's a good way to go.

16 And the next slide, please. So, today's demand  
17 response, I'm going to add to the alphabet soup here.  
18 SSN, MDMS, EMS, GIS, SAP, ACLM, DADMS, LMS. Anybody  
19 know what half of those mean?

20 I'll give you a real quick, Silver Springs  
21 Network, you know, that's handling our meter data.

22 MDMS, that's Itron, that's the meter data  
23 management system.

24 EMS, that's our SCADA system, that's what runs  
25 our plan.

1           GIS, that's how we figure out where all this  
2 stuff is and how we talk to it, right.

3           SAP, that's our whole business backbone.

4           That's just the top level of the integration  
5 that I'm going to take you through in a second.

6           Air conditioning load management, that's our  
7 legacy system.

8           Ultimately, we want to migrate it all into a  
9 single platform.

10          Distribution automation, distribution management  
11 system and the operation system those are all  
12 integration points that we want to have into our demand  
13 response.

14          The next bullet there, it's automated and  
15 machine to machine. I think this is absolutely  
16 critical.

17          You know, a little preview, I guess, of what  
18 we've discovered so far is that as I'm starting to  
19 implement this auto DR pilot program for 2013 the record  
20 holder for the time, and I have my watch pretty much  
21 synchronized up to our demand response management  
22 system, a 3:00 event, the lighting contactor opened at  
23 3:00 and 16 seconds.

24          Okay, the longest round trip for getting the  
25 auto DR to response so far has been about a minute, 45

1 seconds, with a one minute polling, so depending on  
2 where you catch it in the polling cycle.

3 What this is telling me is that this is  
4 extremely fast and this part has been extremely  
5 reliable.

6 And I've suddenly got a whole new interest in  
7 package units, and I'll explain a little bit more.

8 So, we're communicating over the internet with  
9 OpenADR 1.0. As soon as we cut our teeth with what we  
10 have, I want to migrate to OpenADR 2.0 and really start  
11 exploring the capabilities in there.

12 The DMS is connected through the Silver Springs  
13 network. It also has a broadband interface directly  
14 with customer systems and that is on the residential  
15 side and the small commercial side.

16 And that, as I mentioned, ultimately we want to  
17 support all of our systems through our demand response  
18 management system and then, once again, integrating it  
19 with distribution, automation, DMS and LMS.

20 And I think I have this kind of future looking  
21 vision that, you know, maybe we could manage  
22 autonomously on a feeder if the whole system knew, you  
23 know, what load resources are available? What  
24 renewables are out there? How much load is there? How  
25 much is the price at that feeder right now? And let the

1 system, you know, automate that and manage it with  
2 oversight from the operations.

3 It's going to take a long time to get there but  
4 I think there is tremendous value to be unlocked in that  
5 kind of scenario.

6 The next slide, please. So, combinations with  
7 DR; how many of these have we heard today? Trust in the  
8 availability and the reliability of the resource.

9 What I'm giving you, basically, here is this  
10 internal issue exists within SMUD as it does within the  
11 rest of the State and the rest of the country, actually.

12 These issues are common no matter who you're  
13 talking to and, you know, whether it's an operator or a  
14 system planner you're looking at what kind of resources  
15 are available.

16 Everybody's used to pushing a button, but not  
17 even a combined cycle -- I mean a simple-cycle gas  
18 turbine has 100 percent reliability, right.

19 If you figure out what that thing's producing  
20 so, okay, I sell you a generator that's got a 50-  
21 megawatt load reduction -- I mean a production  
22 potential, I look at it at the end of ten minutes and  
23 say what did you give me?

24 Right, I think demand response has those same  
25 kind of characteristics and we quantify what it is that



1 we're getting and then that's where we categorize it.

2           Uncertainty in the sustainability of the  
3 resource, I'm going to address this a little bit more.  
4 Everybody says, oh, you know, I've hit that too much,  
5 customers aren't there, they bail from the program.  
6 We've all seen it.

7           I think there's a lot of room for working on  
8 that particular aspect.

9           Alignment in competition with traditional  
10 resources, both in constant capability, in SMUD  
11 everything I do has to compete with the supply side.  
12 And right now capacity options are very cheap and  
13 they've been that way.

14           So, you know, the challenge is how do we get the  
15 investment before we actually need this?

16           Somebody else earlier today had a slide up there  
17 that said you need 18 to 36 months, I think this was  
18 Converge, to lead time for the full program capability.  
19 That's absolutely true.

20           You know, you can't turn the switch on this  
21 tomorrow. You need to really think ahead. What do you  
22 need, what characteristics do you need, and how long  
23 it's going to take to build it?

24           Then you've got to build the infrastructure,  
25 you've got to design and conduct the pilots, right.

1           And then the big part of what we're trying to  
2 look at for 2013 is what are those characteristics? You  
3 know, what's the ramp rate? What's the availability?  
4 What's the duration?

5           You know, all of those things that we can go  
6 back and look at and say, you know, what's our resource  
7 mix?

8           Here's the kinds of things that we buy, make,  
9 trade, sell or consume. Where do these products fit  
10 given the characteristics that we've identified?

11           This is absolutely critical to establishing the  
12 value that we're going to be able to derive from here.

13           And then demonstrating the viability of the  
14 programs and the value of the resources, the challenge  
15 that I have and that many people in this room have, you  
16 need to prove it to me, you need to show me that it's  
17 going to work, I need to know that it's going to be  
18 there when I need it.

19           Because if I need it and you said it's there,  
20 and I push the button and it's not, it's worse than if I  
21 never had it in the first place because I would have  
22 made other plans.

23           So that's the challenge and it exists throughout  
24 this whole environment, not just at SMUD.

25           The slide, please.

1           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Hey, Harland, can I,  
2 on that next-to-the-last point there, what's the process  
3 that SMUD's going through to establish those  
4 characteristics to really vet what the details of the  
5 products are that you're going to be looking for?

6           MR. COOMES: So, we've established a Demand  
7 Response Working Group back in 2011. We got an internal  
8 team of stakeholders together and we spent about six  
9 months figuring out what do those resource products look  
10 like.

11           And I shared this with Heather, we weren't all  
12 speaking the same language, even though we all work with  
13 the same thing because three different areas of this  
14 elephant are looked at from three different angles,  
15 right.

16           So, one of the first things was let's get a  
17 common language together about what this means. When we  
18 say RA, what are we talking about?

19           When we say non-spin or spin what does that  
20 really mean?

21           I think that's one of the first things is it's  
22 got to be in a common language that everybody agrees to.

23           So, the outcome of that was to basically put  
24 together a few tables that really related to what are  
25 all those resources that we buy, make, trade, sell or

1 consume, right, and what do they look like? And then  
2 what are the demand response characteristics that look  
3 like those things?

4 And then what do we actually have is the part  
5 that I'm at now. So, the 2013 pilot is going to have a  
6 lot of M&V associated with it, with understanding those  
7 characteristics, the ramp rate, you know, the  
8 availability of the duration, you know, all of those  
9 things that are of interest to us, in addition to how  
10 much is it going to cost to do all this on both a start-  
11 up and a sustaining basis.

12 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay, thanks.

13 MR. COOMES: Sure. The next slide, please.

14 So, I call this the egg chart because it's about  
15 the closet thing I've got to a picture today, so bear  
16 with me.

17 But there's a lot of information packed into  
18 this, but if you'd just focus on the bold eggs here.

19 The DRMS provides us a tremendous amount of  
20 capability that we did not have automated before. So  
21 you've got communication, management, customer's  
22 programs, technology, the events, the settlement, all of  
23 those kinds of things originate from the DRMS.

24 Signal capability, price, reliability, proxy  
25 AGC, you know, we've got the ability to channel these

1 kinds of things directly into devices and, henceforth  
2 into customers.

3 High-value DR, now you've heard me say that a  
4 couple of times, now. You know, one of the things that  
5 we can't import is regulation, right? So, how many  
6 megawatts of regulation is an interesting level for  
7 SMUD, and what does that look like?

8 You know, do we take banks of customers and  
9 rotate them through regulation duty, regulation service  
10 one or two hours a day, or something like that, and then  
11 how do we compensate that, right.

12 But it's economic, reliability, operations and  
13 environmental.

14 Myself, and I think a few others, I foresee a  
15 carbon-constrained dispatch future. I think there's  
16 going to be a day when we have to make a decision about  
17 whether or not we run a simple-cycle gas turbine versus  
18 dispatching a demand response event because of some kind  
19 of carbon consideration.

20 I don't know what that's going to look like,  
21 yet. I don't know how much it's going to cost, but I  
22 believe that may happen.

23 Resource planning, load reduction, forecasting  
24 and analysis, that's a big element of what comes out of  
25 here.

1           And then I mentioned the system integration,  
2 fast DR, regulation, firming reserves, that's ultra-  
3 fast. I think I've already talked to you about how fast  
4 the current DR is.

5           And, you know, we're looking at resource  
6 adequacy, reserves, reliability, economic dispatch,  
7 those kinds of things.

8           But that's the capability that the DRMS is  
9 providing us, now, and we're just now beginning to  
10 understand more about its capabilities.

11          The next slide, please. So, meeting needs and  
12 providing solutions. I think we've heard a lot about  
13 the left side of the column.

14          You know, spin, non-spin, regulation, these are  
15 kind of the stock in trade.

16          Location, sub-station feeder transformer  
17 options, we have load growth, we have electric vehicle  
18 penetration, we have renewable integration. These  
19 things are going to tax the very local devices, like  
20 transformers, that are serving small areas of the  
21 community.

22          And transmission distribution investment  
23 alternative, those of you that spend your time in here  
24 know that this is a major challenge because, you know,  
25 do you build a substation transformer that you can make

1 money off of for 50 years, or do you gamble that you're  
2 demand response resource is going to be there and  
3 alleviate some of the need for that resource?

4 Well, if you under-build it, you've got trouble  
5 from the beginning. So, you know, reliable utility  
6 practices, I've got to make sure what I build is  
7 accurate.

8 BANC, the Balancing Authority of Northern  
9 California, SMUD is a member and an operator of BANC.  
10 It has resource needs. It's a possibility that that can  
11 be served through demand response.

12 And then the menu approach on the right-hand  
13 side. You know, we've talked a lot about, you know,  
14 categorizing different kinds of resource products.  
15 Here's a good laundry list of all the different things  
16 that are out there and they all have different  
17 characteristics.

18 You heard Mary Ann talk about storage, thermal,  
19 electrical and other. You know, I've become acutely  
20 interested in repurposing TOU -- not TOU -- thermal  
21 energy storage. You know, I've got 3 or 4 megawatts  
22 worth of chiller load, what can I do with that?

23 It's already designed to cycle. So, how do I  
24 take things that are already engineered to cycle and do  
25 something new with them?

1           Special contracts, I think we're always going to  
2 have those. We've got customers with particular  
3 characteristics that we want to take advantage of.

4           And then voluntary emergency curtailment this  
5 is, you know, the folks that have volunteered to go  
6 home, shut down their businesses when things are really  
7 tight. We don't call them unless it's critical, but  
8 they're there, and then the BANC resources.

9           The next slide, please. So, what are we trying  
10 to do for 2014 and beyond? We want to integrate all of  
11 this, right, in committed, ongoing, long-term activity.  
12 I think those things are really key. It's been an  
13 integral part of our integrated resource planning.

14           But the challenge is you've got to build me  
15 what's reasonable, cost-effective, and achievable.  
16 Right, that's kind of the mandate that was handed down.

17           And we need funding commitments to do that. We  
18 want to leverage all this Smart Grid stuff that we've  
19 built with a grant.

20           We want technology enhancement. As I mentioned,  
21 we're at the beginning of this. Silver Springs needs  
22 work, DRMS needs more work, metering platforms need more  
23 work.

24           Right, Silver Springs can't deliver a real-time  
25 meter read back, so how do we work with that? You know,



1    what do we do to try to overcome that?

2                   And exploring integration of DR into the  
3    distribution management systems, you know, I think that  
4    you're looking at a very multi-year road map here with a  
5    lot of integration.

6                   The next slide, please.  So, develop auto DR to  
7    its full potential.  I think 40 megawatts or more is a  
8    very realistic goal for the next few years.

9                   Small commercial and residential DR, one of the  
10   things that we're finding is that the technology -- you  
11   know, SCP 2.0 just got approved.  OpenADR 2.0 devices  
12   aren't really prevalent, yet, but they're getting there.

13                  On the residential side we're not ready to do a  
14   wholesale technology deployment to replace our switches  
15   with the air conditioning load management.

16                  We're not seeing enough interoperability there.  
17   We're seeing a lot of challenges in integrating with  
18   some of these existing platforms that our current  
19   providers out there have.

20                  Customer response to program designs and  
21   technology options, we really need to take a look at  
22   that.  You know, what are they interested in?  Someone  
23   else had mentioned that earlier today.

24                  And then, as I mentioned, migration from ACLM to  
25   a new model.  We're going to continue to operate our

1 good old switches for some time to come, as the  
2 technology standardizes and matures.

3           So, you know, right, a number of years ago, in  
4 about 2000, we reconfigured our air conditioning load  
5 management program to be one minute, basically things  
6 happened quickly in one minute if you pushed the  
7 buttons, and it's also throttle-able.

8           So, it's still a good resource although it's  
9 not -- you know, it's dumb, right, it's got one way. We  
10 don't really know if all the switches work, we don't  
11 really know what happens, but we can see the effect.

12           And then the last big bullet here, develop DR  
13 portfolios reasonable and achievable. At our -- the  
14 peak of my involvement as a planner of these types of  
15 programs, we had 8.8 percent of our load under some kind  
16 of demand response back in 1995. And then, you know,  
17 things changed, de-regulation came about, different  
18 types of resources mix came available. And we used to  
19 use it regularly.

20           You know, customers liked it, they were part of  
21 the Peak Corps.

22           So, today, you know, we're down in the 3, 4  
23 percent range. But if we get at this again and put a  
24 sustained commitment behind it we believe we can get  
25 back up to about 9 percent of our system load by 2021.

1           The next slide, please. So, implementation,  
2 right, the new DR is multi-dimensional. You know, I  
3 think we've talked a lot about that today, but it's very  
4 true.

5           You can take, with the technology we have and  
6 the additional capabilities we can do a lot of things,  
7 rather than just pigeon hole one type of resource in one  
8 place, we can look creatively at it and say, okay, can  
9 this serve more than one purpose, you know.

10          The business processes, technology, policy and  
11 program design, this has been a big challenge and an  
12 ongoing work in progress for us.

13          Because of the grant that we received, we had to  
14 do all of this in parallel. And, really, you can say,  
15 wow, how do you start without the policy. Well, you  
16 start because the DOE gave you a deadline that you can't  
17 move.

18          And there was actually some advantages to that  
19 because we've been literally building it and learning  
20 how to build it as we've gone. So, the business process  
21 has evolved, we've uncovered different aspects of our  
22 systems that we needed to improve or modify.

23          But it's, as I mentioned, an ongoing learning  
24 opportunity.

25          So, in order to meet those aggressive schedules

1 we had to move in parallel, there was just no other way  
2 to do it.

3 And, you know, the last bullet there, we built  
4 it, now we have to learn how to use it.

5 This is not tongue in cheek, this is reality.  
6 It's like I've got all this, I've got this auto DR  
7 program I've been working on, I've got this DRMS, I've  
8 got all this capability, I've got OpenADR 1.0, I've got  
9 OpenADR 2.0, and I've got customers that are interested,  
10 now what do I do with it.

11 And as I mentioned, we've just begun to explore  
12 the capability that we have. I think the exploration of  
13 what we can do with this is really at its -- we haven't  
14 even crawled, yet. And so it's a pretty exciting  
15 opportunity.

16 So, David wanted me to talk a little bit about  
17 another example. So, here's the auto DR pilot program,  
18 the Power Direct. The program design goals were to  
19 provide a reliable, predictable, and sustainable load  
20 reduction, ease of compliance both with us and the  
21 customer, and then I wanted to encourage maximum  
22 performance.

23 So, what I did is kind of took the whole way  
24 that we always plan these programs and I turned it on  
25 its head and I said what do I really want? I really

1 want reliable and sustainable load reduction and I'll  
2 pay people to over-perform.

3 That was really the genesis of the idea that  
4 morphed into this program.

5 And then I've got to provide customer choice.  
6 So, I'm going to give them four program options to meet  
7 both customer and SMUD business needs, and largely  
8 they're based on risk, if you read between the lines.  
9 Risk for SMUD and risk for the customer, it's a  
10 balancing act.

11 They're both available for economic and  
12 reliability dispatch. The DRMS gives us the ability to  
13 actually parse off part of these programs and reserve it  
14 for an economic commitment, and leave the rest for  
15 operations later in the day, or the next day.

16 Some of the significant program features,  
17 designed to accommodate shorter, more frequent dispatch.  
18 Hey, I personally think that the days of, you know,  
19 having one resource deliver a four- to six-hour load  
20 reduction day in and day out, I think that's a non -- I  
21 don't think that's going to happen.

22 You know, I think that we need to think about  
23 short duration, load firming, renewable tracking,  
24 following. Pick your description that you want to use.  
25 But I think the future is more frequent events of

1 shorter duration.

2 And when I put this program together I got  
3 together with our Smart Sacramento partners and I said  
4 I'm going to design the programs, I want your input.  
5 You know, and I've been working with many of these folks  
6 for many years and said how can you -- how would you  
7 manage this? Oh, well, you know, don't lock us into a  
8 contract we can't perform. Don't give us targets and  
9 things like that we can't make.

10 Great. So, what if I help you with targets and  
11 give you flexibility? Yeah, yeah, we can do that.

12 So, the end result of that was that there is a  
13 cap on the total number of events over two hours,  
14 limiting that to 12, no more than three consecutive days  
15 in a 14-day period.

16 But under two hours, the number of dispatches is  
17 unlimited. This is the first time we've ever done  
18 anything like this.

19 So, automated notification, dispatch and  
20 settlement, this is really important. We don't have the  
21 manpower and I don't have the budget to manually settle  
22 this stuff. So, we have been working very  
23 systematically on setting up the settlement so it's all  
24 automated. That includes generation of target load  
25 profiles.

1           The other thing is I don't want to have anything  
2 to do with bidding. So, all of these customers are in  
3 the program with a target. Two of the program options,  
4 one is a firm load reduction. One is a minimum  
5 dependable load reduction. Notice the names.

6           They both have capacity payments. One has a  
7 pre-determined capacity level they have to get to. The  
8 other one has a band of 50 to 150 percent of a target by  
9 hour, by month.

10          And then one is a critical peak pricing program.  
11 The difference there between what we've traditionally  
12 done is it's dynamic. That critical peak pricing period  
13 is tied to actual event duration, not a pre-defined four  
14 hours every time we push the button.

15          And then the last option, you know, which is  
16 basically what I call the learning program, is a purely  
17 voluntary program where we just pay for what we get from  
18 a baseline.

19          There's no contract. It's got an energy payment  
20 that's a little bit lower than the other programs, but  
21 customers can get in there and they can learn how to use  
22 their systems. And my hope is that we'll help them  
23 migrate to a higher-value option.

24          The next slide, please. So, start the  
25 discussion. You know, we've gone through a lot of these

1 kinds of questions today, right, what opportunities does  
2 it present?

3 I mean, how will everybody work together to  
4 explore it? You know, how do we build demand response  
5 that's reasonable, achievable and cost effective? And,  
6 you know, what is needed to gain a long-term commitment  
7 to develop it?

8 I think probably nobody in here is aware of the  
9 fact you are sitting in an auto-DR enabled building  
10 right now, that is pulling the SMUD demand response  
11 management system. And as of last week, Department of  
12 General Services delivered a contract to SMUD to go into  
13 the auto DR program.

14 So, we're talking about reality right here. So,  
15 you know, in theory if I walked back to my desk I could  
16 schedule an event. The operator in the central plant  
17 could enable the auto DR and temperatures would reset.  
18 There's three states of auto DR that's built into nine  
19 DGS buildings down here. And we're really exciting to  
20 have them participate. That was an outgrowth of the  
21 Smart Sacramento grant.

22 I'd like to just close with one quote and, you  
23 know, pardon me for pulling in things that are seemingly  
24 unrelated, but I think there's some interest here.

25 This came out of an article called "Boston's



1    Unity of Effort", by Donald F. Kettle, out of *Governing*  
2    *Magazine* for June.

3               And he's talking about, basically, the question  
4    of who's in charge.

5               But the thing that I think that's really  
6    important and relevant to us is that it says -- there's  
7    a quote in here that says, "Effective response begins  
8    with a strong integrated, practiced and advanced  
9    response, coupled with a nimble problem-solving  
10   ability."

11              I think that serves as a bit of a marker for us.  
12   You know, they refer to it as local because, of course,  
13   it was emergency response, but there's a local element  
14   in here as well, but we also need the system wide  
15   element.

16              So, thank you very much.

17              (Applause)

18              COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Thanks to all of you  
19   who presented this last session, it was very, very  
20   helpful.

21              I was writing down questions as you were talking  
22   and then you promptly answered the vast majority of them  
23   before I almost finished writing it down.

24              But, you know, I think SMUD obviously has --  
25   it's a good test case for things like this because, you

1 know, it's sort of simpler in a lot of ways and you're  
2 all integrated across the board. So, some of these, you  
3 know, sort of jurisdictional/institutional kind of  
4 barriers sort of just don't apply and then you can kind  
5 of go out and do what you want, which I really  
6 appreciate.

7           So thanks for putting yourselves out there on  
8 some of this stuff and, you know, rolling up your  
9 sleeves and learning the lessons sort of proactively.

10           I guess, I wanted to get a sense of the scale of  
11 your program and sort of how you do customer acquisition  
12 on this stuff?

13           And the reason I ask is sort of, you know, I  
14 have some now antiquated experience with demand response  
15 in Southern California and sort of, you know, the demand  
16 response audit, and you sort of pitch it to the  
17 customer, and you try to combine with energy efficiency,  
18 and sort of the customer decides down the road where  
19 they want to sign up, and they may or may not get  
20 called. And it sort of -- it just took a while and kind  
21 of, you know, that's been a number of years.

22           So, the programs now are sort of, I think, much  
23 more tuned to the need, for sure, of the customer and  
24 the system.

25           But I want to kind of get a sense of what that

1 process looks like at SMUD and, in particular, what --  
2 when you determine what sorts of loads could do what,  
3 both for your system and for the customer, sort of how  
4 that interface actually happens, and how you figure that  
5 out and then move forward.

6 MR. COOMES: Okay, let me see if I can capture  
7 it in fewer words. So, as far as the energy efficiency  
8 and demand response let me hit that first. A major  
9 milestone with the grant programs, we had an energy  
10 management control system program, and also an advanced  
11 lighting control program, which I worked with the  
12 program managers and we integrated demand response  
13 capability, auto DR capability as a requirement of  
14 getting into that program and getting that technology.

15 We've also put together a definition for what  
16 auto DR capable and what auto DR enabled means because  
17 that has a very specific meaning within SMUD.

18 Capable means that I can connect to it, I can  
19 communicate with it, it's got the capability to be  
20 programmed and so enabled means that all those things  
21 are in place, right.

22 If I can get the energy efficiency program to  
23 put in auto DR capable, auto DR enabled is a very short  
24 leap and it doesn't take much of a business case to make  
25 that happen.

1           If I try to go to a customer and do auto DR  
2 enabled as the only opportunity, there's just not enough  
3 money on the table to really make that attractive.

4           So, the auto DR capability is a big deal in  
5 getting that instituted as part of an energy efficiency  
6 program.

7           And we've just -- as I said, we've got a couple  
8 of good examples of that and I think it's going to be  
9 institutionalized, now, on a -- you know, I personally  
10 don't want to see another energy management system go  
11 into a SMUD -- as part of a SMUD program that isn't auto  
12 DR capable.

13          So, back to the process, we're pretty selective  
14 about who we recruited for this. You know, we were  
15 looking for customers that could move quickly, they  
16 already had some capability. We didn't have much time,  
17 the DOE grant deadline was April 22nd, then we grabbed  
18 them for a little bit longer and then May 31st is when  
19 the incentive -- you know, basically, my ability to  
20 recruit and pay incentives to customers ended. So, this  
21 happened very, very fast.

22          The process that we used is basically to go out  
23 and look at our customer base, what kind of loads we  
24 have. You heard Target earlier today. You know, they  
25 were one of the first ones to jump in with a signed

1 contract with us and were wonderful to work with.

2 And then we do a preliminary site assessment and  
3 a detailed site assessment with the help of Global  
4 Energy Partners, who we've got under contract.

5 So, basically there's myself, a person that's in  
6 charge of recruiting the customers, and Global Energy  
7 Partners that are making this happen right now, and then  
8 a whole bunch of people behind the scenes, but we're the  
9 customer-facing end.

10 And then from that, you know, we have a pretty  
11 straight forward contract. I've managed to pare it way  
12 down, and it's got basically three attachments in it.  
13 One describes the program that they've signed up for,  
14 another one is the terms and conditions for their  
15 participation, and which -- and then we construct a  
16 target load profile and we determine what their  
17 incentives are going to be based on, which is the  
18 highest average hour for the year, for June through  
19 September.

20 And then we establish what that hourly load  
21 profile should look like. And I do that for both the --  
22 creating a target for both the capacity payment  
23 programs, as well as the voluntary. And the idea being,  
24 you know, let's see if we can get something up there the  
25 customers can shoot for.

1           We had a lot of success with the demand bid  
2 program back in 2000-2001, but there's a lot more  
3 technical nuances that I need to work through. But I  
4 want to see what happens and so far the initial testing  
5 has been that it's proven to be fairly accurate so far.  
6 So, we'll see how this unfolds. This is a learning  
7 experience this summer.

8           And then at that point we do a functional test.  
9 At this point we're calculating what the load  
10 reduction's going to be and that's what we're paying the  
11 technical incentive on.

12           And then we'll see how they actually perform.  
13 And that's basically it, once they're connected,  
14 functionally tested, the contract's complete and they're  
15 pulling the demand response management system they are  
16 ready to be dispatched.

17           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Great, thanks very  
18 much for that.

19           And then, Commissioner Peterman, or Audrey, or  
20 Heather do you have any questions?

21           All right, we're pushing the time limit so,  
22 Suzanne, I think rather than take up a half an hour on  
23 lead Commissioner comments, let's go to public comments  
24 and see if we have any other input.

25           I know there's a lot of people who have been

1 sitting patiently here, in the room.

2 MS. KOROSK: I know I did have two people who  
3 specifically asked to speak, but anybody can come up.  
4 But our first was Catherine Hackney, from Southern  
5 California Edison.

6 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Right.

7 MS. HACKNEY: Thank you very much. We very much  
8 appreciate the opportunity to be here today. Thank you  
9 for gathering this incredible collection of experts and  
10 enthusiasts.

11 You know, I listened with great interest to  
12 customers, aggregators, policy makers, regulators, the  
13 technical folks who are well behind my current level of  
14 understanding and I now fully embrace and am looking  
15 forward to this great adventure.

16 I would, in the interest of time, just like to  
17 take a moment to share with you an effort that is  
18 underway at Edison.

19 We have been looking at how to meet reliability  
20 needs in the L.A. Basin in the year 2022. The effort  
21 was driven largely in part by the OTC retirements, more  
22 recently by SONGS retirement.

23 The most important thing, I think, for this  
24 audience today is that the strategy under development is  
25 looking very closely at preferred resources, demand

1 response, obviously energy efficiency, distributed  
2 generation and storage.

3 A key recommendation coming out of this proposal  
4 is to develop and implement a pilot program targeted in  
5 South Orange County.

6 Our analysis has identified a couple of key  
7 geographic regions that would be particularly effective  
8 if we were to make targeted investments.

9 We are going to be seeking authorization from  
10 the Commission to take advantage of that 400 megawatts,  
11 up to 400 megawatts that were authorized as optional  
12 within our LTPP track one. We'll seek authority to  
13 procure up to those 400 megawatts of competitively  
14 priced, preferred resources to meet reliability needs.

15 A few weeks ago, Commissioner McAllister, we had  
16 the opportunity to meet with you and kind of outline  
17 this thinking, and you shared with us some very key and  
18 important thoughts at the time.

19 You suggested that if you're going to undertake  
20 this kind of effort that you need to make sure you have  
21 the right metrics, measurements, reporting protocol so  
22 that what you get is something that will be useful, and  
23 inform procurement, planning, customers, aggregators, et  
24 cetera.

25 You also indicated that a single pilot isn't



1 particularly useful unless it's designed to be a living  
2 pilot.

3 So, we have taken those suggestions to heart and  
4 that is what we will be beginning to develop in  
5 collaboration with you, your staff, the PUC, the CAISO,  
6 and stakeholders, many of whom I'm sure are in this room  
7 today.

8 So, again thank you very much. We look forward  
9 to working with you and we really do think, just as SMUD  
10 was suggesting -- I mean they're doing what we can only  
11 imagine, right.

12 But what we think a pilot would do in the South  
13 Orange County area, it would give real-time, real-world  
14 information to us to inform the decisions that we're  
15 struggling with today. So, thank you so much for your  
16 time. Appreciate a wonderful day.

17 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Well, thanks for  
18 being here. I'm glad I still agree with what I said a  
19 few weeks ago.

20 MS. HACKNEY: Oh, one last thing. As  
21 Commissioner Florio was exiting I spent about three  
22 seconds describing what we wanted to propose. His  
23 initial response was "You betcha!" Now, that's not  
24 official, but it's certainly indicative that the  
25 direction that we're headed is a positive one so, thank

1     you.

2                 MS. KOROSEC:   Next we have Pierre Bull from  
3     Natural Resources Defense Council.

4                 MR. BULL:    Thank you for having us here.   As I  
5     think one of the lone environmental stakeholders, we are  
6     very pleased to see this forum take place.

7                 As you know, the NRDC has been involved in  
8     energy efficiency for many decades now, and in advancing  
9     that policy in the State of California.   And we're also  
10    very interested in renewables integration and scaling up  
11    renewables to meet the needs that efficiency can't meet.

12                Again, there's great potential for DSM resources  
13    to lower costs, improve reliability and reduce the  
14    environmental impact of the electric system.

15                DSM resources, efficiency in particular, have a  
16    proven track record of providing enormous low-cost  
17    resource over the last few decades.

18                Again, in meeting the flexible two-way needs of  
19    a modern grid, demand response and efficiency can play  
20    complimentary roles.

21                Demand response can facilitate the integration  
22    of renewable resources by playing a balancing role, both  
23    for in and out-of-state renewables, both large and  
24    small, when flexible attributes are both properly  
25    defined and accounted for.

1           And efficiency, then, plays a distinct, but  
2   complementary role in maintaining grid reliability.  
3   Efficiency can reduce the absolute amount of flexible  
4   resources needed to begin with by reducing load  
5   altogether and reshaping the load curve.

6           Again, the SONGS outage, as we heard with Edison  
7   just a second ago, is an immediate opportunity to show  
8   its leadership in maximizing the use of preferred  
9   resources and we should get started on that right away.

10          Again, we applaud the spirit of this forum in  
11   providing a way to work together to establish a  
12   statewide forum of all technical experts to vet the  
13   energy savings estimates and demand responsive potential  
14   in a transparent and collaborative process.

15          And the final couple of points to make is that  
16   Commissioner Peterman had asked the question earlier, we  
17   definitely need to ensure that we don't go backwards in  
18   demand response, and make sure that we are only getting  
19   truly clean and sort of non-utility backup generators  
20   that could be diesel, or other fossil fuel-fired, dirty  
21   generation sources.

22          And, finally, we need to make sure that we are  
23   defining procurement eligibility rules to make sure that  
24   efficiency and demand response don't necessarily have to  
25   dress up like a generator. We've heard that many times

1     that it is a different resource and should be treated as  
2     such.

3             Thank you for time to comment.

4             COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER:  Thanks for being here  
5     and sticking it out until the bitter end here.

6             But I want to encourage everyone, actually, to  
7     submit written comments.  You know, if you've got that  
8     burning point that you want to make and weren't able to  
9     make here today, or really just more detail on, you  
10    know, your particular viewpoint or the sets of issues  
11    that you want to bring to us.

12            Written comments are due on July the 1st and we  
13    really appreciate folks bringing their best thinking to  
14    this task.  As you've heard today, there's a lot of  
15    moving parts and there's a lot going on with this topic  
16    of demand response.

17            And so we, all the agencies are really committed  
18    to figuring it out and moving forward in a productive  
19    way and I think you all can really contribute to that.  
20    So, thank you for being here and -- no, no, no, I'm not  
21    closing out, don't worry.

22            (Laughter)

23            COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER:  I just wanted to get  
24    that on the record before people start heading out here.

25            MR. BULL:  Thank you.

1 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: But thanks very much.

2 MS. KOROSSEC: All right, I'll open it up  
3 broader, please come up, sir.

4 MR. ABREU: Thank you. I didn't want to hold up  
5 your show there. My name is Ken Abreu. I work for the  
6 Pacific Gas & Electric Company, in the Demand Response  
7 Department and I handle the policy and planning side of  
8 that.

9 Thank you for having the meeting today and  
10 giving us a little time to speak.

11 Just a few highlights I think that's good to  
12 know just from a factual basis about PG&E and DR. We  
13 have 700 megawatts of DR today, 500 megawatts of that is  
14 dispatchable in 30 minutes or less, and 200 megawatts of  
15 that, roughly, is already automated demand response.

16 We were the first and may have been the only  
17 entity to ever bid into the CAISO market, under the PDR  
18 program. We did that in 2011 and 2012.

19 And we have a pilot, which has just been  
20 approved and which we're moving forward with later this  
21 year for demonstrating DR as a flexible resource.

22 With that I just wanted to make a couple of  
23 comments on your panels and some of the key points that  
24 came out of that.

25 On the customer perspective, I think the key

1 point to draw from that is it's important to retain both  
2 retail, as well as wholesale programs. It was good to  
3 hear from the road map, and from Audrey Lee's  
4 statements, that you're going to look above the supply  
5 and demand side for DR.

6 I think that where you put things is going to be  
7 very important and I think a key criteria for that is  
8 everything pretty much now is on the demand side. And  
9 the question needs to be asked, when we move it over to  
10 the supply side, do the costs incurred in doing that,  
11 which are significant, justify -- are they justified by  
12 the benefits in moving it over.

13 And there's a couple of ways of dealing with  
14 that. One is you can simplify some of the costs of  
15 moving it over through some of the things that the ISO's  
16 working on or needs to work on in terms of simplifying  
17 their rules.

18 I think the other point was one made by the  
19 aggregators. You need to start out simple and get more  
20 complex over time. Don't try and change everything  
21 that's working today, just add to what's working today  
22 with some new things moving forward.

23 Your second panel was on the aggregator  
24 perspective and a couple of points there, and I think  
25 some of you have seen this before, to give those folks

1 the stability and the knowledge that things are going to  
2 be around for the long term and for us, as an LSE, to  
3 know that we have them in the long term. We'd like to  
4 continue doing long-term RFOs, RFPs with the  
5 aggregators.

6 The next ones are going to end at the end of  
7 next year, which is not very far off, and so we'd like  
8 to get that underway fairly soon.

9 It doesn't necessarily need to be for these new  
10 sophisticated products because we're going to still need  
11 those base-type projects -- products that we have today  
12 going forward.

13 And we can do future RFPs as the definition of  
14 more sophisticated products comes into play. But giving  
15 our customers, giving our aggregators and giving our own  
16 people some certainty about the future is very valuable  
17 for making sure they can do new things going forward.

18 Another thing that the PUC can do is work on  
19 fixing the deficiencies in the cost-effectiveness  
20 methodology. Right now it's acknowledged by the PUC  
21 that there are some significant deficiencies in that.

22 And if we're going to do a new RFO, or anything,  
23 we need to fix those deficiencies ahead of time or  
24 you're not going to get as much DR as you're really  
25 going to get. And that's already impacted the size of

1 our DR structure.

2 In terms of the market structure, I think that  
3 the key point there is as you're looking to solve the  
4 duck problem, don't just look for high-speed, rapidly-  
5 moving type resources.

6 Things like energy efficiency, our time-of-use  
7 rate structure, our permanent load-shifting programs can  
8 all change that load shape and reduce the amount of the  
9 problem and then your flexible resources, which are  
10 going to be your most expensive resources can come in  
11 and solve those problems.

12 But the targeting of things like our permanent  
13 load-shifting programs, or our time-of-use rates, or  
14 energy efficiency programs are things we're already  
15 going to spend money on, so let's just put those to  
16 their proper use and we can reduce the problem without  
17 having to spend maybe quite as much money, and try to do  
18 quite as many sophisticated things.

19 Okay, that's all I really had. Thank you very  
20 much.

21 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay, thanks very  
22 much fo9r being here.

23 COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: Oh, I just wanted to add  
24 on your last point about the duck chart that I  
25 appreciate those co9mmments, because I think the idea is



1     that you use the flexible resources for the part that  
2     you can control otherwise.

3             In addition to the list you listed, also just  
4     improved forecasting around our renewables helps us  
5     manage that, as well as a diversified portfolio with  
6     renewables that are less intermittent.

7             And those are all things under consideration  
8     with the RPS, particularly there's focus on looking at  
9     integration costs and adders in that regard because  
10    that's really what we're talking about in terms of the  
11    size of that belly. So, I'm in full agreement with you  
12    there.

13            MR. BRUNELLO: Hi, my name's Tony Brunello. I  
14    just had a short, 15-minute presentation I wanted to  
15    give.

16            (Laughter)

17            MR. BRUNELLO: No, just kidding. I just wanted  
18    to say thanks, it's very encouraging to have you guys  
19    working so closely together, first of all, so that's  
20    excellent and really appreciate the opportunity.

21            The second is just to follow-on Commissioner  
22    Hochschild's comments. We really believe that there's  
23    tons of opportunities with demand response and energy  
24    efficiency, similar as we've seen in solar.

25            So, encourage you guys to be bold, as you're

1 doing, and very much appreciate the work you're doing.

2           Finally, as I hope on some of the future  
3 proceedings maybe we can include some additional  
4 companies that might be outside of the traditional  
5 groups that we've had here.

6           Obviously, ones like Nest, or others that are  
7 very innovative programs that I think are worth people  
8 hearing since they're really less from the experiences  
9 from the past and looking at, really, what might change  
10 in the next two or three years.

11           There's also a lot of changes in consumer  
12 electronics. Groups like Arm Holdings, and others that  
13 are really looking at the internet of things. More  
14 things are going to be connected that will definitely  
15 play a factor in some of the proceedings in the future.

16           So, we'll submit comments, but I just wanted to  
17 say thanks again and appreciate today's workshop, very  
18 helpful.

19           COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Thanks very much,  
20 Tony. And then, you know, it could have come up  
21 multiple times I think today, but you mentioned Nest.  
22 And, you know, that's an entity that's essentially  
23 selling a consumer product that helps people save energy  
24 and lower their utility bills, and it's an  
25 interconnected device. It's an internet-connected

1 device, right.

2           So, it uses, you know, intelligent design to  
3 learn how people actually utilize their HVAC systems and  
4 then could, presumably, and is I believe in the process  
5 of essentially packaging DR products to then sell to  
6 utilities, or whoever else, whatever other market is out  
7 there.

8           So, you've got kind of a back-channel way to get  
9 to influencing loads that then has some monetary value.  
10 So, it's a kind of an interesting business model in that  
11 way.

12           The HVAC manufacturers, you know, clearly -- you  
13 know, you talked about appliance and consumer  
14 electronics, but other appliances -- you know, a lot of  
15 the load we're talking about in residential and small  
16 commercial, for example, is package units, or splits, or  
17 small HVAC. And, you know, I think those devices for  
18 business reasons -- actually, there's a lot of reasons  
19 why the manufacturers would want to make them  
20 interconnected and be able to communicate with them.

21           And so those technologies, maybe even the way  
22 they get developed is through appliance standards at  
23 DOE, or some -- you know, some building standards here  
24 in California, in some way.

25           But again, that functionality then could really

1 be relevant for putting together demand response  
2 products and getting them into the market, maybe even  
3 bidding into some market that the PUC and the ISO were  
4 to have.

5 So, I agree with you that the potential for  
6 really innovative approaches to this is all over. And,  
7 you know, we definitely, I think, need to be open to all  
8 that kind of stuff.

9 So, I'm looking forward to your comments on  
10 those issues.

11 MS. KOROSSEC: Do we have anymore comments from  
12 folks in the room?

13 All right, we did have one question online for  
14 Heather, about your world-famous duck.

15 "The recent decision to shut down SONGS  
16 effectively removes 3,000 megawatts of generation. Does  
17 the duck projection include that or does that generation  
18 loss make the curve even deeper?"

19 MS. SANDERS: The SONGS outage is 2,200  
20 megawatts. The duck reflects net load, so there isn't  
21 any generation included in that, that isn't variable.

22 So, the duck is calculated based on net load, so  
23 you take the load, you subtract out the wind and you  
24 subtract out the solar. So, load minus wind, minus  
25 solar, because what you're doing is you're reflecting

1 what the operator needs to follow.

2 So, we need to follow variability. We need to  
3 have resources that can ramp up and ramp down with  
4 variability.

5 SONGS is a baseload resources. So, one of the  
6 implications of removing a very large baseload resource  
7 is that other resources need to fill in.

8 We have looked at what has happened in the last  
9 year with resource utilization and what we're noticing,  
10 especially in the south, is more predominant use of gas  
11 plants as baseload resources.

12 So, that's compromising, now, the ability to  
13 have more flexible resources available.

14 So, I hope that answers the question related to  
15 the duck chart. The duck chart illustrates variability  
16 and the needs of the system to follow that variability.

17 MS. KOROSEC: Great, thank you.

18 And do we have any other WebEx folks?

19 Okay, we do have two phone callers who have hung  
20 in here until the bitter end, so I'd like to open the  
21 lines to give them an opportunity to speak.

22 Can you go ahead and open the phone lines here?  
23 Just a moment.

24 All right, the phone lines are open if anyone  
25 would like to make a comment. Going once, going twice.

1 All right, thank you very much, I think we've given our  
2 public comment.

3 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Okay. Well, I will  
4 just wrap up and thank everybody for coming. I'm amazed  
5 how many of you have stuck it out until 5:20. You are  
6 good people and definitely, definitely energy nerds.  
7 And I say that -- I say that -- you should be proud.  
8 You should be proud of that, you're among friends.

9 And I'm really happy with the day the way went.  
10 I want to thank David, and Suzanne, and Lynette for  
11 keeping us all honest and more or less on track.

12 And please, again, submit comments. You know, a  
13 lot of this stuff was said. Some of it was not gone  
14 into -- you know, we didn't get to delve into a lot of  
15 detail.

16 But there's clearly a lot of interest across the  
17 board in the agencies on this stuff, from policy,  
18 markets, technology across the board on demand response.  
19 It's definitely on everybody's radar screen front and  
20 center as a resource that we need to develop and  
21 nurture, and figure out how to get right.

22 So, you know, I think the time -- a lot of ears  
23 are perked up on this issue and if you submit good  
24 comments, and sort of get them on the record in the  
25 various forums that we have going, certainly in the

1 IEPR, on the workshop -- I'm sorry, the road map  
2 discussion at the ISO, and currently end up coming -- at  
3 the PUC there will be a number of opportunities, as  
4 well, as we've heard.

5           You will receive, you will have an audience and  
6 you will definitely be heard and read. And I think it's  
7 going to really help us all align, develop the pathways  
8 forward and make them happen on a time frame, hopefully,  
9 that's sort of relevant for really getting past these  
10 issues in the near term that are coming up with  
11 renewables integration, SONGS and the other related  
12 issues that are out there.

13           So, I want to thank everybody for being here.  
14 Any need to make comments, I really welcome that.

15           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: There's never a need,  
16 but I will anyway.

17           (Laughter)

18           COMMISSIONER PETERMAN: I'll just briefly say,  
19 again this is a very important issue to the Public  
20 Utilities Commission. The fact that you had as many PUC  
21 Commissioners and officers represented as Energy  
22 Commission officers should show you that importance.  
23 And I encourage you all to participate in the OAR  
24 development, and work with Audrey, and President Peevey  
25 as that office roles out our plan going forward which,

1 of course, we'd like to have coordinated with the Energy  
2 Commission, and the ISO and all of you.

3 So thank you and thank you for holding this  
4 forum.

5 COMMISSIONER MC ALLISTER: Well, thank you all  
6 for coming again.

7 Heather, what am I -- no, right, we're all done.  
8 I think we're all going to head out to one of our fine  
9 eating establishments here in Sacramento so, please,  
10 feel free to -- please do pay attention to the comments  
11 that come in and submit your own. Thanks very much.

12 (Thereupon, the Workshop was adjourned at  
13 5:20 p.m.)

14 --oOo--

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25